

# PERSPECTIVES ON TERRORISM

Volume XII, Issue 4  
August 2018

A JOURNAL OF THE

**TRI** **TERRORISM RESEARCH INITIATIVE**  
Enhancing Security through Collaborative Research

## Table of Contents

### Welcome from the Editors

### Articles

**Fake Terrorism: Examining Terrorists' Resort to Hoaxing as a Mode of Attack.....3**  
*by Nicole Tishler*

**Does Restrictive Immigration Policy Reduce Terrorism in Western Democracies?..14**  
*by Seung-Whan Choi*

**The Threat from Within: A Conjunctive Analysis of Domestic Terrorism Incidents in the United States and United Kingdom.....26**  
*by Joseph Gregory DeLeeuw and William Alex Pridemore*

### Research Notes

**Characteristics of Jihadist Terrorist Leaders: A Quantitative Approach .....55**  
*by Lennart van Leeuwen and Daan Weggemans*

**150 Un- and Under-researched Topics and Themes in the Study of Terrorism and Counter-Terrorism.....68**  
*by Alex P. Schmid and James J. Forest (Compilers)*

### Resources

**Terrorism Bookshelf: 15 Capsule Reviews.....77**  
*by Joshua Sinai*

**Bibliography: Terrorism Research Literature (Part 3).....85**  
*Compiled and selected by Judith Tinnes*

**A Resources List for Terrorism Research: Journals, Websites, Bibliographies (2018 Edition).....115**  
*Compiled and Selected by Judith Tinnes*

**Recent Online Resources for the Analysis of Terrorism and Related Subjects.....143**  
*Compiled and Selected by Berto Jongman*

**Conference Monitor/Calendar of Events.....172**  
*Compiled and Selected by Reinier Bergema*

### Announcements

**Finalists and Winner of the TRI Thesis Award 2017 .....179**  
*by Alex P. Schmid (Chairman Jury)*

**Call for Contributors to Handbook of Terrorism Prevention and Preparedness.....182**  
*by Alex P. Schmid (Editor)*

**About Perspectives on Terrorism.....185**

---

## Welcome from the Editors

Dear Reader,

We are pleased to announce the release of Volume XII, Issue 4 (August 2018) of *Perspectives on Terrorism*, available at our new online home: <https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/PoT>. Please note that the journal's old website (<http://www.terrorismanalysts.com>) will remain online as an **archives only** site for a while longer, but will eventually be closed down. Readers will want to update bookmarks and reference links accordingly.

Our free and independent scholarly online journal is a publication of the Terrorism Research Initiative (TRI) and the Institute of Security and Global Affairs (ISGA) of Leiden University's Campus The Hague. Now in its twelfth year, *Perspectives on Terrorism* has close to 8,000 regular subscribers and many more occasional readers and website visitors worldwide. The Articles of its six annual issues are fully peer reviewed by external referees while its Research and Policy Notes, Special Correspondence and other content are subject to internal editorial quality control.

*Here is a brief look at the contents of the current issue:*

The first article on 'Fake Terrorism: Examining Terrorists' Resort to Hoaxing as a Mode of Attack' is by Dr. Nicole Tishler, the winner of the 5<sup>th</sup> Annual TRI Award (2017) for the Best Ph.D. Thesis in the Field of Terrorism and Counter-Terrorism Studies. She summarises key findings of her extraordinary doctoral dissertation (a link to the entire thesis can be found in the Announcement section of this issue). The second article, by Prof. Seung-Whan Choi Whan, explores whether restrictive immigration policies reduce terrorism, while the third article by J.G. DeLeeuw and W.A. Pridemore uses conjunctive analysis to explore terrorism in the US and the UK.

The **Research Notes** section includes a quantitative study of terrorist leadership characteristics by Lennart van Leeuwen and Daan Weggemans. It also features a list of 150 Un- and Under-researched Topics and Themes in the Study of Terrorism and Counter-Terrorism, compiled by the two principal editors of *Perspectives on Terrorism*.

In the **Resources Section** readers will find a column of short book reviews by Joshua Sinai, followed by two extensive bibliographies compiled by the journal's Information Resources Editor, Judith Tinnes. This is followed by a list of recent online, open-source publications on terrorism and counter-terrorism, compiled by our web analyst Berto Jongman, and a conference calendar compiled by Assistant Editor Reinier Bergema.

Two **Announcements** conclude this issue: one about the outcome of the TRI Thesis Award Competition 2017 and the other soliciting contributions for Alex Schmid's *Handbook of Terrorism Prevention and Preparedness*.

The current issue of *Perspectives on Terrorism* was jointly prepared by its Editor-in-Chief, Alex Schmid, and Associate Editor John Morrison, with the assistance from Co-Editor James J.F. Forest and Associate Editor Christine Boelema Robertus.

---

## Articles

# Fake Terrorism: Examining Terrorist Groups' Resort to Hoaxing as a Mode of Attack

by Nicole A. Tishler

### Editor's Note:

*The opening article of this issue has been written by invitation of the chairman of the jury of the Terrorism Research Initiative. It summarises some aspects of the doctoral dissertation of Nicole Tishler, "Fake Terrorism: Examining Terrorist Groups' Resort to Hoaxing as a Mode of Attack" (Carleton University) for which she just won the TRI Award for the best Ph.D. thesis in the field of terrorism studies written in 2017. For more information on the Award, see the Announcement at the end of this issue of Perspectives on Terrorism.*

### Abstract

*Little academic attention has been accorded to terrorism hoaxes - i.e. those incidents that are believed to be serious acts of terrorism, but by virtue of involving benign agents or empty threats do not actually involve any direct risk of harm. Hoaxes do, however, impose costs on society. These indirect costs range from wasted emergency response resources to heightened levels of societal fear. This article draws from extensive multi-method research designed to explore the strategic logic(s) underpinning hoax behaviour. It summarizes findings in answer to a preliminary question: what characteristics differentiate groups who incorporate hoaxes into their attack profiles from those who never do? Hypotheses encompass groups' overarching motivation (animal rights, environmentalist, or anti-abortionist; ethno-nationalist; religious), organizational structure (hierarchy and the lack thereof), and campaign context (splinter origins; frequency of real attacks). A robust set of differentiating characteristics is determined using Qualitative Comparative Analysis (QCA) on two different perpetrator samples: a cross-national sample, drawing on perpetrators identified in the Monterey Weapons of Mass Destruction (WMD) Terrorism Database; and a secondary sample based on perpetrators identified in the Canadian Incident Database (CIDB). Although the QCA analysis generates clear predictors of hoax use and non-use, the observational nature of the data is limited in its ability to clarify hoaxers' strategic logics, which are both over-determined and equifinal.*

**Keywords:** terrorism, hoax, strategy, tactics, qualitative comparative analysis (QCA), events datasets

### Introduction

Terrorism hoaxes are those incidents that are believed to be serious acts of terrorism, but do not actually involve any direct risk of harm. This definition encompasses a range of terrorist activities, including false claims of responsibility,[1] empty threats or lies about past activity,[2] and fake devices.[3] In the post-9/11 world, hoax incidents have most frequently manifested themselves in the form of "anthrax" letter hoaxes – in which a benign white powder is posted in the mail with a threatening note to give the impression of an anthrax attack – and, more recently, as airplane bomb scares, in which a supposed radical falsely claims to have placed a bomb aboard a specified flight. Although media reports indicate that many such hoaxes have proven to be jokes made in bad taste or perpetrated by unorganized individuals who lack the desire and/or means to carry out real attacks, there are several terrorist groups who conduct hoaxes in addition to a broad range of destructive terrorism offences.

Hoaxes do not directly threaten human life or property, but they do impose indirect costs on society.[4] Hoaxed anthrax attacks, for instance, result in building evacuations and investigations by hazardous materials

(HAZMAT) teams; and hoax bomb scares result in grounded flights and massive airport delays. The costs of policy response can in turn jeopardize human safety, when response resources are diverted away from real threats, or when responses themselves generate dangerous conditions. More insidious, however, are the psychosocial implications of hoaxes that flow from heightened levels of terrorism-related fear in society.

Hoaxes are thus an easy, low-cost means of generating potentially drastic outcomes. However, in signalling tactical and operational weakness, and undermining future threats of violence, fake terrorism acts can plausibly impose reputational costs on their perpetrators.[5] Why, then, do otherwise capable and motivated terrorist groups hoax, and why do less-capable groups not hoax more often?

This article summarizes findings from extensive multi-method research leveraging publicly-available terrorism events data.[6] It focuses on the answer to a preliminary question: what are the characteristics that differentiate terrorist groups who incorporate hoaxes into their attack profiles from those who never do? With the descriptors of hoaxers and non-hoaxers defined, the discussion turns to an evaluation of the strategic logic(s) underpinning hoax behaviour.

### ***Building Blocks for a Theory of Hoax Behaviour***

This study assumes a rationalist model of terrorist group activity: groups will use hoaxes when they contribute to the achievement of their overarching organizational goals, and when hoaxes confer a higher utility than alternate modes of attack.

A wide range of non-exclusive strategic logics may plausibly explain groups' hoax use. First, terrorists may use hoaxes to exploit their low costs, relative to more serious activities[7] – a logic that could be applied to particularly great effect in contexts where groups are seeking a low-cost means of exploiting intergroup dynamics. [8] Second, hoaxes may be used as a complement to destructive activity. Such hoaxes may be incorporated as a component of groups' mixed strategies,[9] designed to waste counterterrorism resources; as dry-runs or intelligence-gathering facilitators, to increase future attacks' chances of success; or as "noise" to drown out simultaneous destructive activities, and thereby decrease the likelihood of appropriate counterterrorist intervention. Third, hoaxes may be used by actors who prefer less-severe alternatives to destructive activity, whether as an outlet for incomplete radicalization to violence, or as an intentional signal of restraint guided by normative imperatives and concern for audience costs. In each case, hoaxes may result from deliberate group strategy – as defined by some central executive – or from principal-agent breakdowns and associated actions of individual group members. Although irrationality is a plausible explanation for non-conforming cases, so too may be flaws inherent to observational data: incidents may be wrongly-attributed, and badly bungled attempts at real attacks may be wrongly documented as intentional hoaxes.

It is expected that different actors will hoax for different reasons. Even within individual groups' campaigns, multiple strategic logics may be simultaneously at play. Equifinality (i.e. that many different pathways can lead to a given outcome) and complex causality are thus likely features of any empirically-substantiated explanation for hoax behaviour.

### ***Existing Literature and Hypothesis Formation***

Existing literature commenting on terrorism hoax activity is sporadic, incomplete, and incoherent – largely on account of narrow conceptualizations of "hoax," and empirical conflation with related event types like false alarms, pranks, threats, and foiled or failed attacks. One point of consensus is that hoaxes are a particular tactic or method of terrorism,[10] alternative to "serious" terrorism. However, it is more instructive to treat hoaxes as a *mode* of terrorism – indicating the fake way in which the act is carried out – than as an alternative *tactic*. A terrorist bomb hoax must be treated as a real terrorist bombing until its hoaxed character is uncovered:[11] divorcing a hoax from the tactic it imitates ignores important context for analyses of emergency response



and perpetrator signalling. Furthermore, focusing on hoaxes' conceptual parallels with their insinuated tactics can better situate the study of hoaxes within established literatures from which theoretical frameworks and empirical foundations may be meaningfully extrapolated.

The literature on factors affecting terrorists' tactical decision-making and lethal capacity is particularly instructive. In the sub-sections that follow, theories and findings from this literature are applied as the basis for hypothesis development regarding terrorist groups' hoax use (and non-use).

### **Group Motivation**

Groups' overarching motivations for terrorism affect the quality and nature of the violence they carry out[12] by determining the range of perceived "legitimate" targets and means.[13] Accordingly, certain motivations should correspond with the use of lower-severity forms of violence like hoaxes, whereas others might predict a preference for severely lethal alternatives. Animal rights and environmentalist ideologies typically involve strong norms of non-violence, manifested in groups' explicit calls to protect human life.[14] This orientation would logically extend to anti-abortionist groups. For groups espousing these motivations, hoaxes may serve as a morally-consistent means of publicizing their cause, spreading fear, and draining responder resources. In the same vein, casualty-averse groups may use practice runs to increase the likelihood of their violent activities being carried out as planned (i.e. with no or limited casualties). Existing research has shown lone actors motivated by single issues to be the most likely to engage in dry runs of their activities.[15] This finding may plausibly extend to group-based perpetrators with the same motivations.

For ease of reference, anti-abortionist, animal rights, and environmentalist motives are collectively referred to herein as the "single issues." This label is not intended in this study to encompass all single-issue or "special interest" terrorist activity.

*H<sub>1</sub>: If a terrorist group is motivated by **anti-abortionist**, **animal rights**, or **environmentalist** sentiments, it is likely to use hoaxes at some point in its campaign.*

Even if groups lack ideologically-rooted norms opposing violence against humans, they may still prefer to avoid casualties. Ethno-nationalist groups are particularly concerned with presenting themselves as legitimate political alternatives to existing powers.[16] Accordingly, ethno-nationalist groups should be inclined to privilege less-severe forms of violence that do not impose high costs on their constituents. Hoaxes would offer a low-cost means of publicizing such groups' cause without accruing high audience costs (in terms of lost legitimacy), since they *disrupt* infrastructure, rather than *destroy* it.[17]

*H<sub>2</sub>: If a terrorist group is motivated by **ethno-nationalism**, it is likely to use hoaxes at some point in its campaign.*

On the other hand, religious groups have been assessed as being particularly lethal when they decide to engage in terrorism.[18] Religiously-motivated terrorists are unconcerned with (earthly) constituents,[19] and their transcendental, absolutist worldviews free them from moral constraints against the use of severe violence.[20] If extreme violence is theologically justified,[21] these actors are unlikely to view hoaxes' inability to cause death or bodily harm as an advantage worth pursuing. Additionally, religious groups maintain a select and reliable membership base that improves their ability to carry out complex and lethal attacks.[22] For these groups, hoaxes' ease of perpetration does not confer a relative advantage over more serious alternatives.

*H<sub>3</sub>: If a terrorist group is motivated by **religion**, it is unlikely to ever use hoaxes.*

### Organizational Structure

The more hierarchical groups are in their structure, the greater their lethal capacity.[23] As groups become increasingly decentralized, severed lines of communication reduce their ability to carry out large-scale and sophisticated attacks.[24] For groups lacking hierarchy, then, hoaxes' relative simplicity and low costs may be seen as a major benefit over difficult-to-execute sophisticated attacks. Furthermore, groups lacking command and control structures are more vulnerable to principal-agent problems.[25] When groups are wholly decentralized, a wide range of loosely-connected individuals carry out activities in the group's name. In the case of leaderless resistance, for instance, individuals who have not fully radicalized to violence might hoax in an attempt to signal allegiance to a group's cause. In these cases, hoaxes may result when individual actors pursue hoaxes' low costs and risks at the expense of the group's broader strategy.

$H_{4A}$ : *If a terrorist group displays **no hierarchy**, it is likely to use hoaxes at some point in its campaign.*

$H_{4B}$ : *If a terrorist group displays **hierarchy**, it is unlikely to ever use hoaxes.*

### Campaign Context

Organizational splits are a positive predictor of violence,[26] and escalating tactical intensity may be a contributing factor in the incidence of group schism to begin with.[27] Splinter groups are thus likely to be particularly extreme in their use of violence, and – in desiring to remain distinct from their “parent” group – unwilling to accept the audience costs of reduced credibility. Such groups are unlikely to engage in low-severity activity, since signalling restraint would be counterproductive to their aims.

$H_5$ : *If a terrorist group emerged **as a radical splinter or offshoot of a less violent group or movement**, it is unlikely to ever use hoaxes.*

Hoaxes are unlikely to achieve the strategic aim of imposing costs on society if the perpetrator lacks sufficient reputational capital to have the hoax believed. Such capital is most effectively acquired by a serious attack track record (i.e. excluding hoaxes and foiled or failed plots). If terrorists play mixed strategies – that is, sequencing hoaxes and violent events in order to keep the counter-terrorists guessing – they can leverage their violent reputations to project power without increasing costs.[28] In this sense, perpetrating a minimum number of serious events serves as a permissive condition for hoax use; where only a few serious events have been carried out, hoaxes are unlikely to confer any strategic value.

$H_6$ : *If a terrorist group perpetrates **only a few serious events**, it is unlikely to ever use hoaxes.*

### Data and Explanatory Factors

This study's unit of analysis is the terrorist group, with a binary dependent variable distinguishing groups who never use hoaxes from groups who have used hoaxes at least once within their broader campaigns. Whether the group ever hoaxes is determined based on events captured in the *Monterey Weapons of Mass Destruction (WMD) Terrorism Database* (herein “the WMDDB”; until recently, the world's most comprehensive open-source data set on chemical, biological, radiological, and nuclear [CBRN] terrorism events),[29] *International Terrorism: Attributes of Terrorist Events* (ITERATE; one of the most frequently-cited datasets on transnational terrorist activities),[30] and the *Global Terrorism Database* (GTD).[31] The WMDDB and ITERATE are the only publicly-available events databases which explicitly capture hoax activity as possible event types; in the GTD, hoax activity – although excluded as a possible event type – can be subjectively evaluated via the “fake weapons” weapon type and associated event summaries.

The study's sample is a cross-section of all perpetrator groups identified in the WMDDb who were responsible for at least one realized violent event – or credible threat thereof – in either the WMDDb, ITERATE, or GTD. This sample was selected for its manageable size ( $n = 81$ , after culling perpetrators that do not meet the study's standards for established terrorist entities, as compared with over 1,200 discrete perpetrators in ITERATE), but also because groups committing CBRN offenses represent a hard case for hoaxing: in having crossed or attempted to cross the unconventional weapons threshold, terrorists with an interest in CBRN weaponry are the most extreme in their tactical preferences. Their use of hoaxes, at the complete opposite end of the severity spectrum, is particularly puzzling.

A second sample ( $n = 42$ ) comprising all terrorist group perpetrators named in the *Canadian Incident Database* (CIDB) contributes comprehensive data within a single country context.[32] This CIDB-based sample controls for bias resulting from the limited scope of events captured in the WMDDb (no conventional weapons incidents), ITERATE (no domestic incidents), and the GTD (inconsistent hoax coverage); as well as bias resulting from the primary sample's requirement that groups display an interest in CBRN.

Explanatory factors (defined in Table 1) were coded independently by the author, based on open-source data. In addition to the datasets' event descriptions, primary sources of data were group descriptions from Terrorist Organization Profiles (TOPs)[33] and Jane's World Insurgency and Terrorism.[34] Where this information was insufficient, secondary sources were consulted, privileging in the following order: government reports, peer-reviewed academic resources, and news archives. For consistency with extant scholarship, coding decisions (where samples overlap) were checked against those assigned in existing perpetrator databases.[35]

**Table 1. Definitions of Explanatory Factors**

FACTOR NAME (SHORT-HAND)		DEFINITION
MOTIVE	Single-Issue (SINGLEISSUE)	1 = anti-abortionist, animal-rights, or environmentalist motivation 0 = motive is not anti-abortionist, animal-rights, or environmentalist
	Left or Right (LEFTRIGHT)	1 = broadly left- or right-wing motivation, including single issues 0 = motive is neither left- or right-wing, nor single-issue
	Purely Ethno-Nationalist (PUREETHNO)	1 = exclusively ethno-nationalist motivation 0 = group's ideology contains any non-ethno-nationalist component
	Contains Ethno-Nationalism (CONTAINETHNO)	1 = motivation contains an ethno-nationalist component 0 = motivation does not contain an ethno-nationalist component
	Purely Religious (PURERELIG)	1 = exclusively religious motivation 0 = group's ideology contains any non-religious component
	Contains Religion (CONTAINRELIG)	1 = motivation contains a religious component 0 = motivation does not contain a religious component
STRUC- TURE	Hierarchy (HIERARCHY)	1 = 1 group displays some degree of hierarchy (i.e. leadership or command and control are present) 0 = group displays no hierarchy; market structure
CAMPAIGN CONTEXT	Splinter (SPLINTER)	1 = group originated as a radical splinter 0 = group did not originate as a radical splinter
	More than a few serious events (SERIOUS)	1 = group committed more than 3 serious events 0 = group committed 3 or fewer serious events



The “more than a few serious events” variable’s three-event threshold was empirically-derived, based on tests for bivariate consistency. Above this threshold, there is a substantial degree of unimportant variation: there is no difference in hoax behaviour between a group perpetrating four serious events or 2,494 (the maximum value in the sample), but groups perpetrating four or more serious events are qualitatively different from those perpetrating three or fewer. Fuzzy scoring alternatives do not improve this factor’s performance.

## Models and Methods

While probit regression models on this data yielded fairly robust results,[36] the correlational logic that underpins probit is a mismatch for the question at hand. Although infrequently applied in terrorism studies, Qualitative Comparative Analysis (QCA) offers a better fit for evaluating hoax use. QCA is an exploratory technique that searches for factors that – in isolation or in combination – are sufficient to produce a given outcome. It thus accounts for equifinality, elucidating factors that are important in some cases and under certain conditions, if not for the entire sample on average. QCA is built on the logic of sets. In set theory, the inverse of what explains an outcome does not necessarily explain the outcome’s negation: causality is asymmetric.

Since this study’s hypotheses are not mutually exclusive nor are their associated strategic logics expected to apply equally across all cases, QCA’s ability to capture asymmetric causality and equifinality confers important advantages over more traditional approaches. The study’s motivational hypotheses illustrate this point. Basic cross-tabulations indicate that, while single-issue motivations may be sufficient for explaining hoax use, lacking a single-issue motivation has no bearing on the hoax outcome (see Table 2); despite embodying a perfect set relation, the variables for hoaxing and single-issue motivation have only a 40.73% correlation. The disjoint between the strong set relation and weak correlation occurs because the set of non-single-issue groups encompasses many kinds of groups: some whose motivations predict hoax use (ethno-nationalist); some whose motivations predict non-hoaxing (religious); and some whose hoax (non-) use is determined by non-motivational factors altogether.

**Table 2. Cross-tabulation of Single-issue Motivation as a Sufficient Condition for Hoaxing**

		<i>single-issue</i>		<i>Total</i>
		<i>0</i>	<i>1</i>	
<i>hoaxer</i>	<i>0</i>	58	0	58
	<i>1</i>	18	5	23
	<i>Total</i>	76	5	81

The following section presents and discusses results from two QCA models, each testing for the hoaxer and non-hoaxer outcome. The two models differ in the measures used to capture group motivation, with Model A’s variables indicating mutually-exclusive motivations, and Model B allowing for combined motives and a broadened definition of the animal rights, environmentalist, and anti-abortionist motive to also include the right- and left-wing economic motivations they are traditionally grouped with. This combined broadly left- and right-wing variable is used to probe whether single-issue motivations generate an independent effect, or whether their role is driven by non-hierarchical structure: a necessary test, given that all of the sample’s single-issue groups also lack hierarchy. In all cases, I apply a consistency threshold of 0.8 (i.e. at least 80% of groups displaying the same combinations of factors must agree on the outcome) and a frequency threshold of two (i.e. at least two observed cases must exhibit the same combinations of factors to be considered in the solution).

Results are presented (Table 3) using the following notation: “~” indicates the negation of a factor or the outcome; “\*” indicates the logical AND; and “+” indicates the logical OR.

## Results and Discussion

The solution coverage measures indicate that the models are better at identifying groups that never use hoaxes (accounting for 67.2 – 75.9% of non-hoaxers) than they are at identifying groups that sometimes do hoax (accounting for 30.4% of hoaxers). This discrepancy in coverage indicates that hoaxing groups tend to follow more idiosyncratic pathways to hoaxing; they are not captured by the two case minimum frequency threshold applied here.

In Model A, the single-issue motivations appear as an independent, sufficient condition for hoaxing, accounting for 21.7% of hoaxing groups. However, since all observed single-issue groups also lack hierarchy, this solution rests on the simplifying assumption that single-issue groups displaying hierarchy would also hoax if they were to exist. Given the consistent presence of non-hierarchy in solutions for hoaxing, and of hierarchy in solutions for non-hoaxing, this counterfactual is implausible.

**Table 3. QCA Models and their Minimized Solutions (WMDDDB-based Sample)**

MODEL A	$HOAXER = f(SINGLEISSUE, PUREETHNO, PURERELIG, HIERARCHY, SPLINTER, SERIOUS)$	
	$SINGLEISSUE + (PUREETHNO * \sim HIERARCHY) \rightarrow HOAXER$	
	Solution coverage: 0.304	Solution consistency: 0.875
	$\sim HOAXER = f(SINGLEISSUE, PUREETHNO, PURERELIG, HIERARCHY, SPLINTER, SERIOUS)$	
MODEL B	$\sim PURERELIG * (HIERARCHY * \sim PUREETHNO + \sim SERIOUS) + PURERELIG * SPLINTER \rightarrow \sim HOAXER$	
	Solution coverage: 0.759	Solution consistency: 0.917
	$HOAXER = f(LEFTRIGHT, CONTAINETHNO, CONTAINRELIG, HIERARCHY, SPLINTER, SERIOUS)$	
	$\sim CONTAINRELIG * \sim HIERARCHY * SERIOUS \rightarrow HOAXER$	
	Solution coverage: 0.304	Solution consistency: 1
	$\sim HOAXER = f(LEFTRIGHT, CONTAINETHNO, CONTAINRELIG, HIERARCHY, SPLINTER, SERIOUS)$	
	$CONTAINRELIG * (CONTAINETHNO + SPLINTER) + LEFTRIGHT * HIERARCHY \rightarrow \sim HOAXER$	
	Solution coverage: 0.672	Solution consistency: 0.929

When the non-exclusive motivation variables are used, the solution has the same degree of coverage, but indicates more generally that any motivation – as long as it lacks any religious component – combines with non-hierarchy and the perpetration of at least three serious events to produce the hoax outcome. However, this sufficient combination disappears when the single-issue groups are removed from the sample, meaning that economically-oriented groups who are non-hierarchical and carry out more than three real attacks do not hoax with adequate consistency to generate a sufficient condition on their own. Accordingly, the effect of single-issue motivations on hoaxing is overdetermined, but their normative orientation likely still plays a role.

Not only does a lack of hierarchy contribute to hoax use, but the presence of hierarchy is also associated with hoax non-use. Still, group structure is never sufficient on its own for predicting whether or not a group will hoax. Non-hierarchy must combine with any non-religious ideology and the minimum serious event threshold to generate the hoax outcome. The range of possible motives in this solution points to principal-agent problems as an underlying driver of hoax use.

Religious and ethno-nationalist ideologies also affect groups' hoax use. Although QCA is unable to reject the null hypothesis with respect to ethno-nationalism's individual effect on hoaxing, the results support a new hypothesis: that religious ethno-nationalists are particularly unlikely to ever use hoaxes. Religious ideology also exerts an effect on groups' hoax behaviour, independent of ethno-nationalism: religious ideology combines with radical splinter histories to explain why some groups never hoax. Unlike for the other motives, the presence of

religion never requires the co-presence or co-absence of hierarchy. This finding suggests that the positive effect of religious ethno-nationalists and/or religious splinters on non-hoaxing is sufficiently strong to override any moderating role that a lack of hierarchy might otherwise play.

Although it is never a sufficient condition on its own, where the number of events perpetrated figures into solutions, it confirms a symmetrical relationship: having committed more than three serious events is sometimes associated with groups' use of hoaxes; and having committed three or fewer serious events is sometimes associated with non-hoaxing. It appears that the three-event minimum threshold accords perpetrators sufficient reputational capital to force counterterrorist response and hoax without otherwise signalling weakness and undermining their credibility for future attacks.

A QCA analysis of the CIDB-based sample generally corroborates these findings.[37] The only substantial difference in results across the two samples pertains to the effect of a group's splinter origins on hoax behaviour. For the WMDDDB-based sample, splinter origins combined with religious motivation to explain non-hoaxing. For the CIDB-based sample, splinter origins contribute to both the hoax and non-hoax outcome, magnifying the expected effect of the corresponding motivational (religion or ethno-nationalism) or structural (hierarchy or non-hierarchy) feature – in either direction. The hypothesized mechanisms may still hold: if ethno-nationalist groups prefer to stay within the realm of legitimate politics, low-severity hoaxes may be an attractive middle ground when group schism would otherwise encourage more violent forms of action.

While it is difficult to derive conclusions regarding groups' intent based on purely observational data, these findings suggest that groups' use of hoaxes may result most substantially from principal-agent problems and individual members' cost-benefit analyses, rather than an overarching strategic logic for the group. If groups are hoaxing strategically, their logic is not clearly indicated by broad-based organizational characteristics, but by particularities of the group and its circumstances. These same organizational characteristics, however, are sufficient in most cases for precluding groups' incorporation of hoaxes into their campaign activities.

### ***Conclusions and Future Hoax Research***

This study used QCA to identify a range of characteristics (and combinations of characteristics) that differentiate terrorist groups who never use hoaxes from those who sometimes do. Consistency across two distinct samples speaks to the explanatory factors' robustness, and to the ability of existing cross-national databases that code for hoaxes to provide insight into group behavior. They may lack nuance and coverage at the event-level, but when transformed to the group-level, these datasets provide a fairly accurate picture.

Unfortunately, group-level cross-sectional analyses of terrorism hoax behaviour have only limited counterterrorism applications. Although the motivational, organizational, and campaign contextual factors identified above can distinguish between hoaxers and non-hoaxers, they cannot identify which events are real or hoaxed. Fortunately, the QCA solutions describing which groups never hoax have substantial coverage and consistency. Activities of groups displaying these characteristics should always be taken very seriously. The QCA solutions will wrongly identify a hoaxing group as a non-hoaxing one about 9% of the time, but it is a safer bet to rely on a framework that wrongly treats hoaxes as real than the other way around.

This study framed the discussion of group-based characteristics differentiating hoaxers from non-hoaxers in the context of perpetrators' underlying strategic logics. While the explanatory factors used can indirectly corroborate the presence of certain logics, they do not purport to represent direct tests thereof. It is impossible to disentangle – based on observational events and perpetrator characteristics alone – which logics are truly driving hoax activity. Events-based analyses with temporal and qualitative components can be used to move research on hoaxes forward and probe the question of strategic logic more appropriately.

Events-based research, however, remains vulnerable to the flaws and limitations of terrorism events datasets,[38] many of which are accentuated when dealing with hoaxes.[39] A comparison of the datasets consulted in the present study reveals that the frequently-used GTD, ITERATE, and WMDDDB substantially underestimate the

incidence of terrorism, especially hoaxes. With time periods held constant, the CIDB captures over ten times more terrorism incidents in Canada than the cross-national datasets, and between 2.5 and 12.9 times more hoax incidents. The cross-national databases, although they yielded valuable group-level insights here, are thus inappropriate for events-level analysis of hoax activity. A feasible alternative is to focus new collection efforts on individual groups' campaigns.[40] In providing profiles of likely hoaxers and non-hoaxers, the present study's findings can be leveraged as an empirically-informed launchpad to identify such groups and campaigns for meaningful comparison.

**About the Author:** Nicole A. Tishler is a Research Fellow at Carleton University's Norman Paterson School of International Affairs and a Policy Analyst for the Government of Canada. Her research addresses various dimensions of terrorism studies (emphasizing tactical decision-making and weapons adoption as well as counter-terrorism policy). She received her Ph.D. in International Affairs from Carleton University in 2017. Her award-winning thesis is available at URL: <https://curve.carleton.ca/42bfc43c-dce7-40f6-8830-3d94834dc3f4>.

**Disclaimer:** The author's views are her own and do not reflect endorsement by the Government of Canada.

## Notes

[1] This sub-category of hoaxing is meaningfully addressed in Erin M. Kearns, Brendan Conlon, and Joseph K. Young, "Lying about Terrorism," *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism* 37, no. 5 (2014): 430-31; and Rommel C. Banlaoi, "Media and Terrorism in the Philippines: The Rajah Solaiman Islamic Movement," *Journal of Policing, Intelligence and Counter Terrorism* 4, no. 1 (2009): 64.

[2] This sub-category of hoaxing is meaningfully addressed in Charles W. Mahoney, "More Data, New Problems: Audiences, Ahistoricity, and Selection Bias in Terrorism and Insurgency Research," *International Studies Review* 0 (2017): 14-17; Walter Enders, Gerald F. Parise, and Todd Sandler, "A Time-Series Analysis of Transnational Terrorism: Trends and Cycles," *Defence Economics* 3, no. 4 (309); and Gavin Cameron et al., "1999 WMD Terrorism Chronology: Incidents Involving Sub-National Actors and Chemical, Biological, Radiological, and Nuclear Materials," *The Nonproliferation Review* (Summer 2000): 158.

[3] This sub-category of hoaxing is meaningfully addressed in John Horgan and John F. Morrison, "Here to Stay? The Rising Threat of Violent Dissident Republicanism in Northern Ireland," *Terrorism and Political Violence* 23 (2011): 650; and Kate Ivanova and Todd Sandler, "CBRN Attack Perpetrators: An Empirical Study," *Foreign Policy Analysis* 3 (2007): 276.

[4] For general demonstrations of indirect costs, see Walter Enders, Gerald Parise and Todd Sandler, "A Time-Series Analysis of Transnational Terrorism," 316; and Paul Starett Wallace Jr., *Anti-Hoax Legislation in the 107th Congress: Addressing Problems Since September 2001*, CRS Report for Congress RL31314 (Library of Congress, 2002), 1. Importantly, hoaxes impose socio-psychological costs [see T.J. Dougherty, T. Green, and T. Harrington, "Anthrax: A Biologic or Psychologic Threat?," *Journal of Toxicology – Clinical Toxicology* 39, no. 5 (2001); and Louis O. Giuffrida, "Selected Papers from: International Terrorism: Threats and Responses," *Terrorism* 10 (1987): 75]. Hoaxes also place unnecessary strains on emergency response capabilities [see Chris Dishman, "Understanding Perspectives on WMD and Why They Are Important," *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism* 24, no. 4 (2001): 311] and over-extend security service response units [see John Horgan and John Morrison, "Here to Stay?," 650; Chris Ryder, *A Special Kind of Courage: 321 EOD Squadron-Battling the Bombers* (London: Methuen, 2005), 50 and 128]. They may also impose costs borne by commercial interests [see Rachel Monaghan, "Single-Issue Terrorism: A Neglected Phenomenon?," *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism* 23, no. 4 (2000): 258-59; Rachel Monaghan, "Not Quite Terrorism: Animal Rights Extremism in the United Kingdom," *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism* 36 (2013): 936; Stéphane Leman-Langlois and Jean-Paul Brodeur, "Terrorism Old and New: Counterterrorism in Canada," *Police Practice & Research* 6, no. 2 (2005): 128; Walter Enders and Todd Sandler, "Causality Between Transnational Terrorism and Tourism: The Case of Spain," *Terrorism* 14, no. 1 (1991): 53]. Hoaxes may also lead to policy concessions by governments [see Louis René Beres, "Israel, the 'Peace Process,' and Nuclear Terrorism: Recognizing the Linkages," *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism* 21, no. 1 (1998): 70; Yonah Alexander Editor and Jerrold M. Post, "The George Washington University Conferences on Terrorism," *Terrorism* 13, no. 2 (1990): 168; Paul Leventhal and Brahma Chellaney, "Nuclear Terrorism: Threat, Perception, and Response in South Asia," *Terrorism* 11, no. 6 (1988): 449] and even pre-emptive actions [see Christopher C. Joyner, "The Rabta Chemical Factory Fire: Rethinking the Lawfulness of Anticipatory Self-Defence," *Terrorism* 13, no. 2 (1990)].

[5] Charles Mahoney ("More Data, New Problems," 14-17) explores how terrorist groups' empty threats affect their reputational capital in the context of costly signalling or bargaining.

[6] Nicole Tishler, "Fake Terrorism: Examining Terrorist Groups' Resort to Hoaxing as a Mode of Attack" (PhD diss., Carleton University, 2017), available at URL: <https://curve.carleton.ca/42bfc43c-dce7-40f6-8830-3d94834dc3f4>



- [7] W. Enders, T. Sandler, and J. Cauley, "UN Conventions, Technology, and Retaliation in the Fight Against Terrorism: An Econometric Evaluation," *Terrorism and Political Violence* 2, no. 1 (1990): 101.
- [8] Kearns, Conlon, and Young, "Lying About Terrorism," 426.
- [9] Charles Mahoney, "More Data, New Problems," 17.
- [10] See, for example, Alexander P. Aguirre, "The Philippine Response to Terrorism," *Journal of Policing, Intelligence and Counter Terrorism* 4, no. 1 (2009), 47; W. Enders, T. Sandler, and J. Cauley, "UN Conventions, Technology, and Retaliation in the Fight Against Terrorism"; John Horgan and John Morrison, "Here to Stay?"; and Anthony Richards, "Conceptualizing Terrorism," *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism* 37, no. 3 (2014): 222.
- [11] Walter Enders and Todd Sandler, *The Political Economy of Terrorism* (Cambridge, Cambridge University Press: 2012), 72; H.D. Munroe, "The October Crisis Revisited: Counterterrorism as Strategic Choice, Political Result, and Organizational Practice," *Terrorism and Political Violence* 21 (2009): 299; and Chris Ryder, *A Special Kind of Courage*, 50–56; 128.
- [12] Martha Crenshaw Hutchinson, "The Concept of Revolutionary Terrorism," *The Journal of Conflict Resolution (pre-1986)* 16, no. 3 (1972); C.J.M. Drake, "The Role of Ideology in Terrorists' Target Selection," *Terrorism and Political Violence* 10, no. 2 (1998); Bruce Hoffman, *Inside Terrorism* (New York, Columbia University Press: 2006); David C. Rapoport, "The Four Waves of Rebel Terror and September 11," *Anthropoetics* 8, no. 1 (2002).
- [13] C.J.M. Drake, "The Role of Ideology," 59.
- [14] Zachary Kallenborn and Philipp C. Bleek, "Avatars of the Earth: Radical Environmentalism and Chemical, Biological, Radiological, and Nuclear (CBRN) Weapons," *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism* (2018): 8; Dave Foreman, "Strategic Monkeywrenching," in *Ecodefense: A Field Guide to Monkeywrenching*, eds. David Foreman and Bill Haywood (1993); URL: <https://theanarchistlibrary.org/library/various-authors-ecodefense-a-field-guide-to-monkeywrenching> ; "The ALF Primer: A Guide to Direct Action and the Animal Liberation Front," Animal Liberation Front (2002); URL: <http://www.animalliberationfront.com/ALFront/ALFPrime.htm> .
- [15] Paul Gill, John Horgan, and Paige Deckert, "Bombing Alone: Tracing the Motivations and Antecedent Behaviors of Lone-Actor Terrorists," *Journal of Forensic Sciences* 59, no 2 (2014): 432.
- [16] Kim Cragin, "Learning to Survive: The Case of the Islamic Resistance Movement (Hamas)," in *Teaching Terror: Strategic and Tactical Learning in the Terrorist World*, ed. James J.F. Forest (Lanham: Rowman and Littlefield, 2006), 199.
- [17] See John Horgan and John Morrison, "Here to Stay?," 650.
- [18] Victor Asal, Gary Ackerman, and R. Karl Rethemeyer, "Connections Can be Toxic: Terrorist Organizational Factors and the Pursuit of CBRN Weapons," *Studies in Conflict and Terrorism* 35 (September 2012): 237; Victor Asal and R. Karl Rethemeyer, "The Nature of the Beast: Organizational Structures and the Lethality of Terrorist Attacks," *The Journal of Politics* 70, no. 02 (2008); Audrey Kurth Cronin, "Behind the Curve: Globalization and International Terrorism," *International Security* 27, no. 3 (2003): 41-42; Bruce Hoffman, *Inside Terrorism*, 82-130; Joshua Kilberg, "A Basic Model Explaining Terrorist Group Organizational Structure," *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism* 35 (2012); Eli Berman, *Radical, Religious, and Violent: The Economics of Terrorism* (Cambridge: MIT Press, 2009); Eli Berman and David D. Laitin, "Religion, Terrorism and Public Goods: Testing the Club Model," *Journal of Public Economics* 92 (2008).
- [19] Victor Asal and R. Karl Rethemeyer, "The Nature of the Beast: Organizational Structures and the Lethality of Terrorist Attacks," *The Journal of Politics* 70, no. 02 (2008): 439; Audrey Kurth Cronin, "Behind the Curve," 41-42.
- [20] Bruce Hoffman, *Inside Terrorism*, 88-89;
- [21] Mark Juergensmeyer, "The Logic of Religious Violence," in *Inside Terrorist Organizations*, ed. David C. Rapoport (London: Frank Cass, 1988).
- [22] Eli Berman, *Radical, Religious, and Violent*; Eli Berman and David D. Laitin, "Religion, Terrorism and Public Goods."
- [23] Joshua Kilberg, "A Basic Model"; Lindsay Heger, Danielle Jung, and Wendy H. Wong, "Organizing for Resistance: How Group Structure Impacts the Character of Violence," *Terrorism and Political Violence* 24, no. 5 (2012).
- [24] Max Abrahms and Philip B.K. Potter, "Explaining Terrorism: Leadership Deficits and Military Group Tactics," *International Organization* 69 (Spring 2015): 318–19; Walter Enders and Todd Sandler, *The Political Economy of Terrorism*, 239; Lindsay Heger, Danielle Jung, and Wendy H. Wong, "Organizing for Resistance," 745–47; David A. Siegel and Joseph K. Young, "Simulating Terrorism: Credible Commitment, Costly Signalling, and Strategic Behavior," *PS: Political Science & Politics* 42, no. 4 (2009): 768; Jeremy M. Weinstein, *Inside Rebellion: The Politics of Insurgent Violence* (New York: Cambridge University Press, 2007), 131; Joshua Kilberg, "A Basic Model."
- [25] Lindsay Heger, Danielle Jung, and Wendy H. Wong, "Organizing for Resistance," 746. Kearns, Conlon, and Young, "Lying About



Terrorism,” 428–29.

[26] Victor Asal, Mitchell Brown, and Marcus Schulzke, “‘Kill Them All—Old and Young, Girls and Women and Little Children’: An Examination of the Organizational Choice of Targeting Civilians,” *Political Science Research and Methods* 3, no. 03 (2015).

[27] Victor Asal, Mitchell Brown, and Angela Dalton, “Why Split? Organizational Splits Among Ethnopolitical Organizations in the Middle East,” *Journal of Conflict Resolution* 56, no. 1 (2012).

[28] Charles Mahoney, “More Data, New Problems,” 17.

[29] Monterey Terrorism Research and Education Program, *Monterey Weapons of Mass Destruction Terrorism Database* (Monterey: Monterey Institute of International Studies, 2012).

[30] Edward F. Mickolus et al., *International Terrorism: Attributes of Terrorist Events* (Dunn Loring: Vinyard Software, 2012).

[31] National Consortium for the Study of Terrorism and Responses to Terrorism, *Global Terrorism Database* (College Park: START, 2016).

[32] *Canadian Incident Database* (Canadian Network for Research on Terrorism, Security and Society, 2016); URL: [www.extremism.ca](http://www.extremism.ca).

[33] Developed by the Memorial Institute for the Prevention of Terrorism’s Terrorism Knowledge Base.

[34] Developed by IHS Markit.

[35] Victor Asal, R. Karl Rethemeyer, and Ian Anderson, *Big Allied and Dangerous (BAAD) Database 1 – Lethality Data, 1998-2005* (Harvard Dataverse); URL: [doi:hdl/1902.1/16062](https://doi.org/10.116062); Seth G. Jones and Martin C. Libicki, *How Terrorist Groups End: Lessons for Countering al Qa’ida* (Santa Monica: RAND Corporation, 2008); Dane Rowlands, Jez Littlewood, and Joshua Kilberg, *CBRN Terrorism: Assessing the Threat of CBRN Terrorism by Groups and Individuals in Canada and Worldwide* (Ottawa: Norman Paterson School of International Affairs [unpublished], 2012); Joshua Kilberg, “Organizing for Destruction: How Organizational Structure Affects Terrorist Group Behaviour,” (PhD diss., Carleton University, 2011); URL: <https://curve.carleton.ca/d33e92f3-a02f-4a8c-b668-bbdb0f1e4cdb>.

[36] Nicole Tishler, “Fake Terrorism,” 123-133.

[37] Nicole Tishler, “Fake Terrorism,” 242-248.

[38] See, for instance, Gary Ackerman and Lauren Pinson, “Speaking Truth to Sources: Introducing a Method for the Quantitative Evaluation of Open Sources in Event Data,” *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism* 39, no. 7-8 (2016): 622; Gary LaFree, “The Global Terrorism Database (GTD): Accomplishments and Challenges,” *Perspectives on Terrorism* 4, no. 1 (2010): 24; Edward F. Mickolus, “How Do We Know We’re Winning the War Against Terrorists? Issues in Measurement,” *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism* 25, no. 3 (2002): 151-54; Charles Mahoney, “More Data, New Problems,” 17; and Ivan Sascha Sheehan, “Assessing and Comparing Data Sources for Terrorism Research,” in *Evidence-Based Counterterrorism Policy*, eds. Cynthia Lum and Leslie W. Kennedy (Springer, 2012).

[39] See, for instance, Erik Dahl, “The Plots that Failed: Intelligence Lessons Learned from Unsuccessful Terrorist Attacks Against the United States,” *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism* 34, no. 8 (2011): 625; Jennifer Giroux, Peter Burgherr, and Laura Melkunaite, “Research Note on the Energy Infrastructure Attack Database (EIAD),” *Perspectives on Terrorism* 7, no. 6 (2013): 120; John Horgan and John Morrison, “Here to Stay?,” 650; Edward F. Mickolus, “How Do We Know We’re Winning,” 154; Charles Mahoney, “More Data, New Problems,” 14-17.

[40] Charles Mahoney, “More Data, New Problems,” 15.

# Does Restrictive Immigration Policy Reduce Terrorism in Western Democracies?

by Seung-Wan Choi

## Abstract

*Given that immigration policy and terrorism are two hotly debated issues, this study empirically examines the effects of twelve different restrictive policies that Western democratic states use to screen immigrants for terrorism prevention. This study finds mixed effects of restrictive policy alternatives. On the one hand, terrorism is likely to decrease when states impose immigration restrictions based on skill or wealth, or when states offer immigrants limited legal rights that permit only restricted residence and designated employers. On the other hand, terrorism is expected to increase when states allow no special visas or procedures to recruit immigrants, or when states give workers citizenship only when they are born to a native parent. These mixed findings suggest that to deter future terrorist incidents, states should be selective in initiating and implementing new immigration reforms.*

**Keywords:** restrictive immigration policy, terrorism, empirical analysis, Western democracies

## Introduction

A recent Pew Research Center survey of ten countries in the European Union indicates that a median of 59 percent of the population consider refugee inflows to be a terrorism risk factor in their country.[1] Responding to this growing concern, many European politicians have called for increasingly restrictive immigration policies to counter emerging terrorist challenges. For example, Marine Le Pen, a French far-right politician, suggested that the 2017 London terrorist attack “underlined the importance of countries being able to protect their borders and stepping up general security measures.”[2] Believing immigrants to be a danger to national security, some American leaders have also employed a right-wing populist agenda.[3] For example, on January 27, 2017, President Donald Trump issued an executive order, temporarily blocking entry by citizens of Iran, Iraq, Libya, Somalia, Sudan, Syria, and Yemen. The President asserted that “it is the policy of the United States to protect its citizens from foreign nationals who intend to commit terrorist attacks in the United States; and to prevent the admission of foreign nationals who intend to exploit United States immigration laws for malevolent purposes.”[4]

Does such a restrictive immigration policy actually reduce the risk of future terrorist attacks? This study addresses this question empirically. While existing studies do not use a quantitative approach, they provide qualitative insights on the potential connection between immigration policy and terrorism.[5] For example, Nowrasteh’s terrorism risk analysis of individual visa categories finds that a moratorium on all immigration or tourism is not warranted given that foreign-born terrorist suspects who enter the United States, either as immigrants or tourists, do not necessarily become high security risks.[6] Yet, Krikorian’s study advocates an introduction of sustained, across-the-board immigration law enforcement as a way to keep out potential terrorists from American soil.[7] Although these studies have contributed to immigration policy debates in both a constructive and positive way, they are limited in two ways: (1) their scope is limited to largely a single immigration policy restriction, and (2) their method is limited as it uses predominately qualitative approach of inquiry. This study attempts to provide a remedy for these two limitations, given the fact that states are likely to use multiple policy tools to regulate the inflow of immigrants for terrorism prevention and a quantitative inquiry is another instrumental venue to make systematic comparisons of different immigration policies across countries and over years.

Drawing on recently compiled data collected by Peters and Shin, who assess the content of immigration laws and immigrant rights in twelve policy areas in Western, industrialized, and democratic states,[8] this study performs a cross-national, time-series data analysis during the period 1970 to 2007. This study puts forward

evidence that the effects of restrictive immigration policies are mixed. In other words, the risk of terrorism is likely to diminish when states impose reduced immigration based on skill or wealth, or when immigrants are given very limited legal rights (e.g., designated employers and restricted residence). Conversely, the risk of terrorism is likely to increase when states offer no special visas or procedures to recruit laborers or settlers, or when immigrants are given citizenship only through being born to a native father or mother.

### ***Restrictive Immigration Policies and Terrorism***

This section discusses how restrictive immigration policies can exert dampening effects on terrorism. States employ numerous policy options to control inflows of immigrants. While some immigration policies are introduced as general security measures, others are devised more specifically in response to terrorist activity. It should be noted that immigration policies that are not designed with terrorism in mind may have potentially unintended consequences as terrorists often exploit them for their own advantages. For analytical purposes, this study categorizes immigration policies into three areas that are further divided into twelve policy alternatives, as shown in Table 1: border regulations (i.e., who gains entry to the state), immigrant rights (i.e., what rights immigrants receive), and enforcement (i.e., how the border is enforced). Border regulations consist of eight subcategories based on nationality, skill, quotas, recruitment, work prohibitions, family reunification, refugee policy, and asylum policy; immigrant rights are classified into citizenship and other rights; and enforcement restrictions includes deportation and other enforcement.[9]

States establish border regulations to decide who to permit inside their territory. All things considered, border regulations may function as the most effective tool to fend off potential terrorists who try to take advantage of immigration loopholes. By imposing strict border regulations (e.g. suspension of visa issuance for countries with a high risk of terrorism, an imposition of a waiting period for background checks on visa issuance, etc.) states may be better able to keep out known, suspected, or potential terrorists from their countries. A traditional way by which states regulate entry is to screen immigrants based on their national origin; in such cases, specific nationalities are not permitted to enter under the pretext of national security.[10]

Table 1 Twelve Immigration Policies

Category	Subcategory	Brief Definition
Border regulations	Nationality	Nationality is used as a basis for immigration restrictions.
	Skill	Restrictions are based on skill or wealth.
	Quotas	The number of immigrants are limited each year.
	Recruitment	States regulate entry by controlling access to their labor markets.
	Work prohibitions	States impose restrictions on industries or positions held.
	Family reunification	States allow varying levels of family reunification.
	Refuge policy	Entrance policies are set for refugees outside the state.
	Asylum policy	Entrance policies are set for those claiming refugee status at the border.
Immigrant Rights	Citizenship	States decide who can be a member of the state.
	Other rights	States outline other rights for immigrants.
Enforcement	Deportation	States regulate who and how can be deported.
	Other enforcement	States impose other enforcement measures in place.

President Donald Trump's idea of the travel ban from seven Muslim-majority countries belongs to the category of nationality restrictions. Another way of controlling immigration is to select foreign nationals based on their skills or wealth. By permitting only highly skilled or wealthy foreigners such as top executives and high-level intra-company transfers to their territory, states may be able to curtail the number of potential

terrorists. The rationale for this immigration measure is consistent with the findings of some previous studies: terrorism is rooted in poor socio-economic conditions.[11] Another alternative restriction is through the use of recruitment measures. At times, states may ban recruitment of immigrant workers by invoking a national security exigency; at other times they may allow private companies to recruit workers or they may hire workers for themselves. States may also regulate entry by controlling access to their labor markets, thus limiting the availability of positions in certain industries. Other options include changing levels of family reunification or to use numerical quotas. States can also impose restrictive border regulations by allowing only a small number of refugees and asylum seekers who come from populations suspected of engaging in terrorist activities.[12]

How immigrants are treated may also be crucial in explaining the likelihood of terrorist activities. States may become victims of terrorism if they offer limited politico-legal rights to their immigrants who may have grievances, motivating them to lash out due to their unstable social status as foreign-born residents. One of the important immigrant measures that states can use to restrict the political behavior of immigrants is withholding citizenship, the granting of which would allow the immigrant the same rights as citizens. When immigrants have settled for a long period of time in a host state, it is reasonable for them to expect to become part of the social milieu. Denying an appropriate path to citizenship to long-time residents with no criminal records may increase terrorism because some foreign residents find that their contribution to the host country is not recognized and their socio-legal benefits are almost non-existent. Krueger's study illustrates this phenomenon. [13] After having compared the demographic backgrounds of 63 homegrown terrorists with a sample of approximately 1,000 Muslim Americans, he concludes that non-U.S. citizens are at greater risk of becoming America's homegrown terrorists. Other immigrant rights include the right to own land or run a business, the right to access the welfare system, and even, occasionally, the right to vote. In this regard, Piazza offers useful insights on the behavior of potential terrorists:[14] states may face increased terrorism if they discriminate against ethnic minorities that collectively suffer from disadvantages in income, housing, employment and face unequal access to government social services. Put differently, when immigrants have no access to those rights, they may feel disenchanting, which may increase susceptibility to radicalization and terrorist recruitment. Thus these individuals have a greater risk of turning to terrorist violence against the host government.

Enforcement policy is another means of restricting immigration. Camarota's study examines how 48 foreign-born Al-Qaeda operatives entered and remained in the United States during the period from 1993 to 2001. [15] His study notes that one-fourth of the terrorists were illegal aliens and another fourth had pending asylum applications. The Al-Qaeda operatives knew how to enter the state by exploiting weaknesses in American immigration laws and regulations. Accordingly, precise enforcement mechanisms are necessary given that they can serve as an essential tool to fend off potential terrorists from American soil.[16] The U.S. government, for example, created the Immigration and Customs Enforcement (ICE) in 2003 within the Department of Homeland Security. ICE is tasked with enforcing the nation's immigration laws in an appropriate, legal and fair manner and it is responsible for apprehending and removing aliens who pose a threat to American national security.[17] When some detainees seek asylum, they can be moved to an alternative detention program and provided access to appropriate resources and advocacy groups.[18]

Lack of effective policy enforcement provides openings that terrorists are able to exploit. Accordingly, it is crucial to enforce existing policies, even harsh ones, in order to deter future terrorist attacks. The enforcement of restrictive immigration policies is applicable only to immigrant terrorists. This means that jihadist terrorists who were born in Western countries and/or radicalized within those countries are likely to escape from the immigration enforcement measures. Deportation may serve as the ultimate tool to enforce immigration laws. Accordingly, states should make clear that terrorist suspects will be deported as quickly as a transparent deportation process allows.[19] Other enforcement measures include employer and carrier sanctions, fences, border patrols, and amnesties for those remaining in the country illegally.

A state's immigration policy purports to regulate and control a certain number of immigrants some of whom may transform into terrorist operatives in the future. Unfortunately, academic and policy circles are in the dark as to how those different restrictions affect the flow of immigrants and the consequent likelihood of terrorism. It is reasonable to speculate that not all restriction policies are equal in their ability to reduce or deter terrorism.

The relative effectiveness of restrictive immigration policies needs to be investigated in order to find the best counterterrorism option.

### Research Design

To empirically examine the connection between immigration policy and terrorism, this study collects a cross-national, time-series dataset on ten Western industrialized democracies that are attractive destinations for low-skilled workers during the period 1970 to 2007. The focus of the immigration policy toward *low-skilled* workers is important for this empirical investigation because the game theoretical approach by Bandyopadhyay and Sandler predicts that immigration-receiving states “can curtail its terrorism at home by limiting unskilled labor quotas.”[20] In addition, given that previous studies show that many terrorists came from low-class backgrounds,[21] the focus on low-skilled workers is defensible. This study builds a statistical model of terrorism as follows:

$$Terrorism_{it} = \beta_0 + \beta_1 * Restrictive\ Immigration\ Policy_{it-1} + \beta_2 * Democracy_{it-1} + \beta_3 * Economic\ Development_{it-1} + \beta_4 * Population_{it-1} + \beta_5 * Muslim_{it-1} + \beta_6 * Post-Cold\ War_{it} + \varepsilon_{it}$$

where subscript  $i = 1, \dots, N$  indicates the state and subscript  $t = 1, \dots, T$  indexes the year.  $Terrorism_{it}$  is the outcome variable;  $\beta_0$  is an intercept;  $\beta_1$  through  $\beta_6$  are coefficients for explanatory variables; and  $\varepsilon_{it}$  is an error term. All the explanatory variables except for *Post-Cold War* on the right-hand side are lagged by one year to ensure that the events of the explanatory variable occurred before the outcome variable.

The outcome variable – *Terrorism* – comes from Enders, Sandler, and Gaibullov who systematically subdivided La Free and Dugan’s Global Terrorism Database into domestic and transnational terrorist incidents.[22] Because immigration-receiving countries can be subjects of either domestic or transnational terrorism, this study operationalizes terrorism in three different ways: (1) the total number of terrorist incidents, including both domestic and transnational attacks, (2) the total number of domestic terrorist incidents, and (3) the total number of transnational terrorist incidents. When the perpetrators and victims are from the same country, an act of violence is defined as domestic terrorism (e.g., the nerve gas attack on the Tokyo subway in March 1995). Transnational terrorism is an act of violence that involves at least two different nationals (e.g., the destruction of the Khobar Towers that housed US airmen in June 1996 near Dhahran, Saudi Arabia). Enders, Sandler, and Gaibullov’s data compilation spans from 1970 to 2007, so the statistical analysis of this study is confined to that period.

The main explanatory variable – restrictive immigration policy – is taken from Peters who measured the variation of immigration policy based upon reading actual immigration laws, regulations, and the executive’s policy discretionary action,[23] and Shin who updated and expanded Peters’ data collection.[24] Given that the recent debates on the connection between immigration and terrorism have revolved around the U.S. and Europe, this study chooses to include ten industrialized states in the sample: the U.S., U.K., Australia, Canada, France, Germany, Netherlands, New Zealand, Spain, and Switzerland.[25]

Table 2 shows the average immigration policy composite scores for each state along with the average total terrorist incidents. The United States appears to have the most restrictive immigration policy among the ten industrialized states, though it did not experience the highest number of terrorist incidents. Germany has the second most restrictive immigration policy, followed by France and Canada. Because New Zealand scores the least on immigration policy and terrorist incidents, it may seem to be an outlier among the ten sample countries. However, the main findings that are discussed in the next section do not change even after New Zealand is excluded from the Western democracies.



Table 2 Average Total Terrorist Incidents and Immigration Policy Scores

State	Total Terrorist Incident	Immigration Policy Score
Australia	1.500	1.629
Canada	1.053	2.269
France	27.053	2.347
Germany	21.000	2.811
Netherlands	2.447	2.097
New Zealand	0.316	1.392
Spain	66.526	1.463
Switzerland	2.526	2.090
United Kingdom	14.079	1.686
United States	31.026	2.821

Each of the twelve alternative measures of immigration policy that are compiled by Peters and Shin has values, ranging from 1 (most restrictive) to 5 (most liberal).[26] Using principal component analysis, Peters and Shin construct a composite measure that combines all twelve immigration restriction policies. Higher values of the composite measure means a more open policy. Because the focus of this study is the restrictiveness rather than openness of national immigration policy, this study re-records those measures for ease of interpretation, with higher values signaling a more restrictive policy.

To account for omitted variable bias, this study includes five confounding factors that have been regarded as significant factors of terrorism in previous studies: democracy, economic development, population, Muslim, and post-Cold War. Other variables such as involvement in conflict and foreign intervention are not included in the model because previous studies already document them well and also because too many controls tend to complicate the estimation results.[27] Even when these controls are included in the model, the main findings that are discussed in the Empirical Results section do not alter. Their estimated results are not reported to economize space.

Democracies are expected to experience more terrorist attacks than autocracies on the grounds that they allow more freedom of expression and movement.[28] The democracy variable is collected from the Polity dataset; it is a composite index on a scale of -10 (full autocracy) to 10 (full democracy).[29]

Since more industrialized economies tend to create fewer economic grievances, they should face a smaller risk of terrorism.[30] However, it should be noted that the role of economic grievances in terrorism is far from clear, as previous studies showed mixed and inconclusive findings. For the purposes of this study, economic development is operationalized with the log of GDP per capita, gathered from the World Bank's *World Development Indicators 2017*.

Empirical studies by Choi and Eyerman demonstrate that highly populated countries have greater trouble providing adequate security for their large populations; therefore they are likely to run a greater risk of terrorism. [31] Data for total population are garnered from the World Bank's *World Development Indicators 2017*. This study takes a logarithm of the population variable to make positively skewed distribution more normal, which better satisfies the assumption that the variable should be normally distributed in a statistical sense.

Several previous studies deem a sizable Muslim population to be a significant factor for the occurrence of terrorism.[32] Muslim is measured by the percentage of Muslims in the country's population. The data is obtained from the Religious Characteristics of States dataset.[33]

The end of the Soviet funding of left-wing groups led to a decrease of terrorist attacks in the post-Cold War era. [34] To account for the systemic decrease in terrorist activity since the end of the Cold War, a post-Cold War

variable is created. The post-Cold War variable is recoded as 1 since 1991 and 0 otherwise.

Because the outcome variable – *Terrorism* – is a count measure, this study decides to run a negative binomial regression with Huber-White robust standard errors clustered by country. Although this study also considers Poisson regression as the baseline model, it does not fit the data well, as noted by the Pearson goodness-of-fit chi-squared test that is statistically significant ( $\chi^2 = 8169.509$ ,  $p < 0.00001$ ). The negative binomial maximum-likelihood regression performs much better for the terrorism data in which the variance, 968.91, is much larger than its mean, 16.48, indicating the problem of overdispersion. Negative binomial regression adds a dispersion parameter to model the unobserved heterogeneity among observations; this allows the variance to exceed the mean, thus correcting for the overdispersion found in Poisson regression models.[35]

### Empirical Results

In this section, this study first presents the overall effect of the twelve restrictive immigration policies on terrorism and then moves onto an individual effect of each policy alternative.

Table 3 shows estimated results of negative binomial regression in which a composite indicator for the twelve policy restriction options is tested against terrorism. In Models 1 through 3, the coefficients on *Restrictive Immigration Policy* are not significantly different from zero. This implies that regardless of the measures of the political violence, restrictive immigration policy has little to do with terrorism one way or another. When states try to prevent future terrorist attacks by introducing more restrictive immigration policies, their effectiveness appears to be dubious. Among the five control variables, the indicator for *Population* emerges as a significant, positive predictor of terrorism across the table. As hypothesized, states with a large number of populations are disposed to experience a greater risk of terrorism. This result may sound counterintuitive when one looks at the single case of the United States that has far fewer foreign fighters than the United Kingdom, despite vastly greater population size. However, when one interprets the estimated coefficient as representing the average role of the population size among the ten sample countries, its positive effect should make sense. The other control variables such as *Democracy*, *Economic Development*, *Muslim*, and *Post-Cold War* are shown to be inconsistent factors in predicting terrorism.

Table 3 Effect of Restrictive Immigration Policy on Terrorism

Variable	Total Incidents	Domestic Incidents	Transnational Incidents
	Model 1	Model 2	Model 3
Restrictive Immigration Policy <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.013 (0.479)	0.001 (0.528)	0.072 (0.557)
Democracy <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.012 (0.069)	-0.022 (0.078)	-0.011 (0.069)
Economic Development <sub>it-1</sub>	-1.520 (0.936)	-1.667 (0.995)	-1.635 (0.974)
Population <sub>it-1</sub>	0.670*** (0.202)	0.776*** (0.197)	0.477* (0.232)
Muslim <sub>it-1</sub>	0.052 (0.059)	0.029 (0.076)	0.126** (0.044)
Post-Cold War <sub>it</sub>	0.056 (0.495)	0.285 (0.579)	-0.511 (0.381)
Intercept	10.933 (7.655)	10.934 (8.502)	12.696 (8.149)
Pseudo R <sup>2</sup>	0.07	0.08	0.07
Dispersion = 1	29.32	30.71	8.42
Observations	367	367	367

Note: Robust standard errors, \*p < .05, \*\*p < .01, \*\*\*p < .001, two-tailed tests.

One may assert that much of the terrorism that occurred in Europe during the 1970s and 1980s had little to do with immigration. This assertion begs the question: What would happen to the significance of the *Restrictive Immigration Policy* variable if the data for the 1970s and 1980s are not used for the estimation? And also, what would happen if the model takes into account some measures of immigration in each country besides the policy variable? Table 4 directly deals with these two questions. The estimates are produced after the study period is limited to the years since 1990, which causes the dropping of the *Post-Cold War* variable in the estimation due to a lack of variation, and after an indicator for international migrant stock as a percentage of the total population whose data is available only since 1990 is added in the model specification.[36] As long as the *Restrictive Immigration Policy* variable is concerned, it still remains as an insignificant predictor of terrorism.

Table 4 Effect of Restrictive Immigration Policy on Terrorism: Robustness Test

Variable	Total Incidents Model 1	Domestic Incidents Model 2	Transnational Incidents Model 3
Restrictive Immigration Policy <sub>it-1</sub>	0.152 (0.278)	-0.076 (0.297)	0.295 (0.334)
Migration Stock <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.082* (0.037)	-0.112* (0.050)	-0.005 (0.019)
Democracy <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.681* (0.274)	-1.928*** (0.445)	1.264*** (0.210)
Economic Development <sub>it-1</sub>	-2.270 (1.264)	-1.800 (1.618)	-3.495*** (0.957)
Population <sub>it-1</sub>	0.564* (0.250)	0.656* (0.280)	0.382* (0.184)
Muslim <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.135* (0.053)	-0.355*** (0.078)	0.276*** (0.060)
Post-Cold War <sub>it</sub>	dropped	dropped	dropped
Intercept	27.084** (9.679)	34.667** (11.180)	18.656* (7.489)
Pseudo R <sup>2</sup>	0.11	0.15	0.06
Dispersion = 1	11.50	8.81	7.69
Observations	168	168	168

Note: Robust standard errors, \*p < .05, \*\*p < .01, \*\*\*p < .001, two-tailed tests.

A composite index for the twelve immigration policies is unable to discern an independent effect of each restriction alternative on terrorism. Table 5 delves into the individual effects of the twelve restrictive immigration policies. The estimated results display interesting causal connections between policy alternatives and terrorism. The relationships are mixed: while some immigration policies help to reduce the risk of terrorist incidents, others either contribute to an increase of terrorism or else exert no significant effect. For example, border regulations based especially on nationality criteria appears to have no bearing on terrorism. Given that this null finding is based on the ten sample states including the United States, it is intriguing to ponder about President Donald Trump's attempts to introduce the travel ban on citizens of seven Muslim-majority countries. The empirical evidence makes his claim unfounded despite the fact that his original logic may have pleased the ears of the right wing.

Table 5 Effects of Individual Restrictive Immigration Policies on Terrorism

Variable	Total Model 1	Domestic Model 2	Transnational Model 3
<b>Border Regulations</b>			
Universality by Nationality <sub>it-1</sub>	0.043 (0.055)	0.025 (0.075)	-0.090 (0.051)
Skill Level Restrictions <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.446*** (0.097)	-0.329** (0.126)	-0.348* (0.163)
Quota <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.127 (0.128)	-0.171 (0.229)	-0.097 (0.111)
Immigrant Recruitment Policy <sub>it-1</sub>	0.953*** (0.138)	1.116*** (0.182)	0.975*** (0.156)
Restrictions on Labor Market Participation <sub>it-1</sub>	0.401 (0.259)	0.321 (0.170)	0.495 (0.421)
Family Reunification Policy <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.110 (0.157)	-0.110 (0.214)	-0.291 (0.258)
Refugee Policy <sub>it-1</sub>	0.072 (0.078)	0.220** (0.069)	-0.124 (0.129)
Asylum Policy <sub>it-1</sub>	0.112 (0.109)	-0.032 (0.136)	0.260 (0.153)
<b>Immigration Rights</b>			
Citizenship <sub>it-1</sub>	1.107*** (0.205)	0.636** (0.246)	1.942*** (0.253)
Other Rights Given to Immigrants <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.676*** (0.196)	-0.878*** (0.229)	-0.648** (0.212)
<b>Enforcement</b>			
Deportation Policy <sub>it-1</sub>	0.198 (0.124)	0.311 (0.181)	0.199* (0.091)
Other Enforcement Policy <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.081 (0.140)	-0.132 (0.146)	0.091 (0.205)
Democracy <sub>it-1</sub>	0.094*** (0.009)	0.094*** (0.007)	0.088*** (0.016)
Economic Development <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.576 (0.731)	0.338 (0.993)	-2.288*** (0.658)
Population <sub>it-1</sub>	0.936*** (0.180)	1.023*** (0.143)	0.763* (0.343)
Muslim <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.208* (0.098)	-0.284*** (0.062)	-0.071 (0.215)
Post-Cold War <sub>it</sub>	-0.030 (0.320)	0.048 (0.422)	-0.246 (0.288)
Intercept	-5.497 (7.827)	-15.408 (9.803)	10.537 (10.866)
Pseudo $R^2$	0.16	0.18	0.16
Dispersion = 1	10.36	11.46	4.02
Observations	367	367	367

Note: Robust standard errors, \*p < .05, \*\*p < .01, \*\*\*p < .001, two-tailed tests.

*Skill Level Restrictions* and *Other Rights Given to Immigrants* emerge as significant, negative factors of terrorism. *Immigrant Recruitment Policy* and *Citizenship* also achieve significance but in a counterintuitive way. These findings show that terrorism is likely to decrease when states restrict immigration to only those who are highly educated and/or are high income earners, or when states specify how immigrants are registered, where they can live and/or who their employers are. By contrast, terrorism is likely to increase when states provide no

special visas or procedures to recruit labor or settlers who are then likely to enter the state illegally, or when citizenship is given only by birth from a native father or mother.

The estimated coefficients reported in Table 5 are not suitable for gauging the relative importance of individual restriction policies because they are not standardized, measured in their natural units. To examine which policy alternative is more influential or substantive in preventing future terrorist incidents, this study makes a few methodological adjustments. This study takes a log of terrorist incidents—the outcome variable, after adding 1 to the base. This transformation enables this study to run an ordinary least squares regression model that produces standardized coefficients to compare. Table 6 reports the results.

Which restrictive policy is more effective in reducing acts of terrorism, *Skill Level Restrictions* or *Other Rights Given to Immigrants*? It turns out that the latter is more influential than the former. This suggests that it is more important to address the experience of immigrants in a state after arrival rather than trying to keep certain categories of people out in the first place. To see which policy alternative is more likely to increase terrorism, this study compares the magnitudes of *Immigrant Recruitment Policy* and *Citizenship*. This study finds that the former is larger than the latter.

### ***Concluding Remarks***

Current scholarship offers no systematic empirical analysis on the controversy surrounding the effects of restrictive immigration policies on terrorism. This study builds a first-cut empirical model to help begin to clarify this issue. The rationale for the statistical model is that states have an important role to play in screening immigrants who wish to enter their territory and also to exclude those who pose a potential threat to national security. This study finds the estimated results analogous to a double-edged sword. The twelve different restriction options produce both favorable and unfavorable effects on terrorist activity. This finding suggests that to challenge terrorist threats, states should make a strategic choice in policymaking because not all restrictive policies yield the intended, fruitful outcomes. States should think hard about what policy areas they need to improve and concentrate for terrorism prevention. For example, states can selectively choose some specific immigration measures such as launching start-up visa programs to attract highly skilled foreign entrepreneurs and/or improving the fundamental rights of immigrants as a means to avert possible terrorist grievances.

The empirical analysis of this study that identifies some common ground in immigration policy should be politically appealing to everyone except the right and left political fringe that drives immigration policy debate. Yet, since the outcome variable of this study is general terrorist incidents, it does not take into account the mobilization of foreign fighters (which in some countries were substantial during the period in question). Future research should look into the determinants of terrorism that was carried out exclusively by foreign fighters. It may also be interesting to look at Islamist terrorism that did not begin in the sample countries until at least the 1990s.



Table 6 Relative Importance of Restrictive Immigration Policies

Variable	Total Model 1	Domestic Model 2	Transnational Model 3
Border Regulations			
Universality by Nationality <sub>it-1</sub>	0.102	0.162	-0.013
Skill Level Restrictions <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.258	-0.216	-0.134
Quota <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.019	-0.040	0.014
Immigrant Recruitment Policy <sub>it-1</sub>	0.593	0.380	0.469
Restrictions on Labor Market Participation <sub>it-1</sub>	0.219	0.153	0.128
Family Reunification Policy <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.073	-0.028	-0.177
Refugee Policy <sub>it-1</sub>	0.104	0.231	-0.008
Asylum Policy <sub>it-1</sub>	0.097	0.095	0.235
Immigration Rights			
Citizenship <sub>it-1</sub>	0.533	0.114	0.560
Other Rights Given to Immigrants <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.408	-0.250	-0.176
Enforcement			
Deportation Policy <sub>it-1</sub>	0.114	0.129	0.123
Other Enforcement Policy <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.109	-0.106	0.035
Democracy <sub>it-1</sub>	0.064	0.183	0.204
Economic Development <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.401	0.065	-0.400
Population <sub>it-1</sub>	0.594	0.727	0.450
Muslim <sub>it-1</sub>	-0.182	-0.399	-0.152
Post-Cold War <sub>it</sub>	0.161	0.066	-0.037
Observations	367	367	367

### Acknowledgements

The author would like to thank Alba Alexander, Michael Dirksen, David Ebner, Brody Ford, Anahit Gomtsian, and Veronica Picchi for sharing their wonderful insights.

**About the Author:** Seung-Whan Choi is Professor in the Department of Political Science at the University of Illinois at Chicago. His work on terrorism and conflict has been published in various journals, including the *American Journal of Political Science*, *British Journal of Political Science*, *International Studies Quarterly*, *Journal of Conflict Resolution*, and *Oxford Economic Papers*. He is author of *Emerging Security Challenges: American Jihad, Terrorism, Civil War, and Human Rights* (2018) and *New Explorations into International Relations: Democracy, Foreign Investment, Terrorism and Conflict* (2016), as well as co-author (with Patrick James) of *Civil-Military Dynamics, Democracy, and International Conflict: A New Quest for International Peace* (2005).

## Notes

- [1] Bruce Stokes, "The Immigration Crisis Is Tearing Europe Apart," *Foreign Policy*, (2016).
- [2] Jon Henley, "Anti-Immigration Politicians Link London Attack to Migrant Policy," *The Guardian*, (March 23, 2017).
- [3] 68% of respondents in a U.S. national survey, for example, blame lack of immigration enforcement laws and border control for the 9/11 attacks, though the terrorists entered the U.S. legally as visa students and not as immigrants. Howard Adelman, "Canadian Borders and Immigration Post 9/11," *International Migration Review*, vol. 36, no. 1 (2002), 15-28.
- [4] *New York Times*, "Full Executive Order Text," (January 27, 2017).
- [5] This study examines immigration policy, not inflows of immigrants. The former refers to any policy of a state that deals with the transit of people across its borders into the country, while the latter looks at the total number of immigrants from a sending state into a receiving state. For the latter, see Vincenzo Bove and Tobias Böhmelt, "Does Immigration Induce Terrorism?" *Journal of Politics*, vol. 78, no. 2 (2016), 572-588. This study also explores the effect of immigration policy on terrorism, not the effect of terrorism on immigration policy. For the latter, see Alex Schmid, "Links between Terrorism and Migration," *The International Centre for Counter-Terrorism – The Hague*, vol. 7, no. 4 (2016), 1-63; Terri Givens, Gary Freeman, and David Leal, (Eds.) *Immigration Policy and Security* (New York: Routledge, 2009).
- [6] Alex Nowrasteh, "Terrorism and Immigration," *Cato Institute Policy Analysis*, no. 798 (2016).
- [7] Mark Krikorian, "Keeping Terror Out," *National Interest*, no. 75 (2004), 77-85.
- [8] Margaret Peters, "Open Trade, Closed Borders," *World Politics*, vol. 67, no. 1 (2015), 114-154; Margaret Peters, "Online Appendix B," (2012), URL: [http://www.maggieters.com/uploads/8/3/0/8/83081968/appendix\\_b\\_coding\\_2012\\_09\\_20.pdf](http://www.maggieters.com/uploads/8/3/0/8/83081968/appendix_b_coding_2012_09_20.pdf); Adrian Shin, "Tyrants and Migrants," *Comparative Political Studies*, vol. 50, no. 1 (2017), 14-40.
- [9] Peters, "Open Trade, Closed Borders," op. cit.; Peters, "Online Appendix B," op. cit.
- [10] Seung-Whan Choi, *New Explorations into International Relations* (Athens: University of Georgia Press, 2016).
- [11] See Seung-Whan Choi, "American Jihad, Muslim Americans, and the General Public," in Seung-Whan Choi, *Emerging Security Challenges* (Santa Barbara: Praeger, 2018), 1-25; Seung-Whan Choi, "America's Homegrown Jihadists and Foreign Fighting," in Seung-Whan Choi, *Emerging Security Challenges*, 27-52; Seung-Whan Choi, "Economic Growth and Terrorism," *Oxford Economic Papers*, vol. 67, no. 1 (2015), 157-181; Seung-Whan Choi and Shali Luo, "Economic Sanctions, Poverty, and International Terrorism," *International Interactions*, vol. 39, no. 2 (2013), 217-245.
- [12] Nowrasteh, "Terrorism and Immigration," op. cit.; Nazli Avdan, "Do Asylum Recognition Rates in Europe Respond to Transnational Terrorism?" *European Union Politics*, vol. 15, no. 4 (2014), 445-471.
- [13] Alan Krueger, "What Makes a Homegrown Terrorist?" *Economic Letters*, vol. 101, no. 3 (2008), 293-296.
- [14] James Piazza, "Poverty, Minority Economic Discrimination and Domestic Terrorism," *Journal of Peace Research*, vol. 48, no. 3 (2011), 339-353.
- [15] Steven Camarota, "The Open Door," Center Paper 21 (Washington, DC: Center for Immigration Studies, 2002).
- [16] Krikorian, "Keeping Terror Out," op. cit.
- [17] See URL: <https://www.ice.gov/about>.
- [18] Avdan, "Do Asylum Recognition Rates in Europe Respond to Transnational Terrorism?" op. cit.
- [19] Mark Elliott, "United Kingdom," *International Journal of Constitutional Law*, vol. 8, no. 1 (2010), 131-145.

- [20] Subhayu Bandyopadhyay and Todd Sandler, "Immigration Policy and Counterterrorism," *Journal of Public Economy*, vol. 110 (2014), 122.
- [21] Choi, "American Jihad, Muslim Americans, and the General Public," op. cit.; Choi, "Economic Growth and Terrorism," op. cit.; Choi and Luo, "Economic Sanctions, Poverty, and International Terrorism," op. cit.
- [22] Walter Enders, Todd Sandler, and Khusrav Gaibullov, "Domestic versus Transnational Terrorism," *Journal of Peace Research*, vol. 48, no. 3 (2011), 319-337; Gary La Free and Laura Dugan, "Introducing the Global Terrorism Database," *Terrorism and Political Violence*, vol. 19, no. 2 (2007), 181-204.
- [23] Peters, "Open Trade, Closed Borders," op. cit.; Peters, "Online Appendix B," op. cit.
- [24] Shin, "Tyrants and Migrants," op. cit. [25] The immigration data for Spain come from Shin and those for the other states are garnered from Peters. See Shin, "Tyrants and Migrants," op. cit.; Peters, "Open Trade, Closed Borders," op. cit.; Peters, "Online Appendix B," op. cit. Australia and New Zealand are included in the data analysis because they have also experienced terrorism and because they are included in Peters' original data collection. When the two countries are excluded, the main findings are similar to those reported in the Empirical Results section.
- [26] The twelve restrictions are (1) entry discrimination based on nationality, (2) entry discrimination based on skills or income, (3) ease of naturalization or citizenship acquisition, (4) immigrant rights such as political, legal, or welfare rights, (5) number of refugees allowed to enter, (6) ease of getting an asylum, (7) visas or government programs, (8) labor-market restrictions for immigrants, (9) deportable offenses and administrative processes, (10) border enforcement or employment screening, (11) sponsorship by citizenship and restrictions, and (12) percentage of population allowed to enter annually.
- [27] See Christopher Achen, "Toward a New Political Methodology," *Annual Review of Political Science*, vol. 5 (2002), 423-450.
- [28] James Piazza, "The Cost of Living and Terror," *Southern Economic Journal*, vol. 79, no. 4 (2013), 812-831; Joe Eyerman, "Terrorism and Democratic States," *International Interactions*, vol. 24, no. 2 (1998), 151-170. For a dissenting view, see Seung-Whan Choi, "Fighting Terrorism through the Rule of Law?" *Journal of Conflict Resolution*, vol. 54, no. 6 (2010), 940-966.
- [29] Monty Marshall and Keith Jagers, POLITY IV Project, (2014), URL: <http://www.systemicpeace.org/inscrdata.html>.
- [30] Choi, "Economic Growth and Terrorism," op. cit.
- [31] Choi, "Fighting Terrorism through the Rule of Law?" op. cit.; Eyerman, "Terrorism and Democratic States," op. cit.
- [32] For example, James Piazza, "A Supply-Side View of Suicide Terrorism," *Journal of Politics*, vol. 70, no. 1 (2008), 28-39.
- [33] Davis Brown and Patrick James, Religious Characteristics of States Dataset, Phase 1: Demographics (2015), URL: [http://www.thearda.com/Archive/Files/Codebooks/BROWN\\_CB.asp](http://www.thearda.com/Archive/Files/Codebooks/BROWN_CB.asp).
- [34] Walter Enders and Todd Sandler, "Transnational Terrorism in the Post-Cold War Era," *International Studies Quarterly*, vol. 43, no. 1 (1999), 145-167.
- [35] See Joseph Hilbe, *Negative Binomial Regression* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2007).
- [36] Migration Policy Institute tabulation of data from the United Nations, (2017), URL: <http://www.un.org/en/development/desa/population/migration/data/estimates2/estimates17.shtml>.

# The Threat from Within: A Conjunctive Analysis of Domestic Terrorism Incidents in the United States, United Kingdom, and Ireland

by Joseph Gregory DeLeeuw and William Alex Pridemore

## Abstract

*This study examines outcomes of domestic terrorism incidents to determine if similarities exist within or between the United States, United Kingdom, and Ireland based on four perpetrator types: right-wing, left-wing, nationalist/separatist, and single issue. We used data from the Global Terrorism Database to examine key characteristics of domestic terrorism, incidents including perpetrator, target, attack, and weapon types and their relationship to incident outcomes. We identified dominant configurations of these key incident characteristics using conjunctive analysis of case configurations and used those configurations to determine if similarities existed between dominant configurations for each perpetrator type both within and between countries. Our analysis identifies the characteristics most prevalent in configurations resulting in property damage, injuries or fatalities, and successful attacks. Although differences exist in each country's experiences with domestic terrorism, the results of our analysis reveal several similarities between the incidents attributed to the perpetrator types in each country, including the targets, attack types, and weapons used. The results of this study suggest future comparative research is required to identify the causes and consequences of these similarities in each country.*

**Keywords:** Domestic Terrorism; Conjunctive Analysis; Terrorism; Global Terrorism Database; Cross-National Comparison

## Introduction

While recent international terrorism attacks in the United States and United Kingdom have led to increased levels of terrorism related research in both countries, less attention has been directed at domestic terrorism. Similar to the countries' shared experiences with international terrorism, the United States and United Kingdom have long histories of domestic terrorism involving similar perpetrator types. Centered on the prolonged conflict in Northern Ireland, any discussion of domestic terrorism in the United Kingdom must also include a discussion of domestic terrorism in Ireland and their shared history related to domestic terrorism.[1]

This study examines the characteristics of domestic terrorism incidents within and between the United States, United Kingdom, and Ireland. Due to the limited comparative research on this topic, our primary aim is to develop initial observations of key similarities and differences within and between the countries and to demonstrate the value of conjunctive analysis as a method for studying incidents of terrorism. Utilizing existing open source data and conjunctive analysis, we identify dominant configurations of several key characteristics of domestic terrorism incidents and how those configurations relate to the outcomes of these incidents. Using target type, attack type, and weapon type we identify which configurations are most commonly associated with four prominent perpetrator types: right-wing, left-wing, nationalist/separatist, and single issue. Once we identify dominant configurations based on perpetrator type, we examine the relationship between those configurations and the outcomes of terrorist incidents including fatalities and injuries, damage, and success.

Our study contributes to the literature on domestic terrorism in two significant ways. First, it adds to the limited existing comparative literature on domestic terrorism by providing a comparison of incidents between the United States, United Kingdom, and Ireland. Second, it provides the first use of conjunctive analysis to examine incidents of domestic terrorism. Conjunctive analysis provides a novel approach to examining terrorist incidents as a whole by examining configurations of multiple key characteristics and how those configurations relate to incident outcomes.

---

## Literature Review

### *Four Main Perpetrator Types*

Right-wing, left-wing, nationalist/separatist, and single issue domestic terrorist groups have represented the primary forms of domestic terrorism in the United States, United Kingdom, and Ireland since the 1950s.[2] Although the causes and issues that drive these groups are not universal, corresponding perpetrator types in each country share ideological similarities that may influence their activities.

Right-wing terrorist groups have a diverse range of ideologies that can be described as religiously, racially, or politically motivated. Smith found that in the United States the majority of these groups demonstrated characteristics related to the Christian Identity Movement, specifically the belief that Aryans are God's chosen people.[3] Other groups, including those in the militia and patriot movements, demonstrate a strong anti-government sentiment. The United States has also faced attacks by groups and individuals from the anti-abortion movement. In the United Kingdom, right-wing groups have most frequently been associated with white supremacy movements.

Left-wing terrorist groups are often driven by an ideology that is politically focused and that can be best described as Marxist-Leninist. For left-wing terrorists, the core goals of their operations frequently involve efforts directed at a regime change, an opposition to capitalism, and a desire for social justice.[5] Left-wing terrorism in the United States is best represented by the activities of revolutionary groups like the Weather Underground, whose attacks reached their height in the early 1970s.[6] Research on domestic terrorism in Western Europe found left-wing terrorism to account for approximately 9% of incidents in the region from 1950 to 2004.[7] Previous research utilizing an early version of the GTD to study the social origins of left-wing terrorism identified only two left-wing groups that were known to operate in the United Kingdom between 1970 and 2007: the Angry Brigades and Black Liberation Front.[8]

Nationalist/separatist terrorism often involves groups that are driven by a pursuit for independence or greater autonomy from an existing territory.[9]. The conflicts in which they engage are often directed at the state and its representatives. Nationalist/separatist groups seek independence or liberation by inflicting damage on those in power in an effort to force them to withdraw or make concessions.[10]. While violence is a central tactic for these groups, they are likely to attempt to limit innocent civilian casualties because they seek, at some level, to attract followers and gain public support. In the late 1960s and lasting until the 1980s, the United States faced its most significant threat from nationalist/separatist terrorism in the form of Puerto Rican groups pursuing independence from the United States.[11] The conflict in Northern Ireland provides the United Kingdom and Ireland with their primary source of nationalist/separatist terrorism. The modern conflict can be traced back to the 1950s, but the origins of the conflict date to the 1500s. The conflict resulted in acts of terror committed by supporters on both sides under the banner of the Provisional Irish Republican Army (PIRA), the Ulster Volunteer Force (UVF), and numerous splinter groups that originated from or claimed to be connected to the PIRA and UVF.[12]

Single issue terrorism is best characterized as attacks carried out by groups focused on a single specific policy or issue within a society. While single issue terrorist groups tend to develop and dissipate in conjunction with a central issue, some broader issues have influenced the development of groups that have maintained prolonged operational campaigns. A significant number of these attacks were attributed to groups motivated by environmental and animal rights issues. In the past, environmental terrorist groups cited pollution and deforestation as central issues motivating their attacks. Terrorist groups related to the animal rights movement are best characterized as groups that believe animals have similar or equal rights to humans, including the "right to life and freedom from pain and suffering." [13] Environmental and animal rights groups are known to have operated in both the United States and United Kingdom. The Earth Liberation Front (ELF) originally developed in the United Kingdom in 1992. By 1996 perpetrators in the United States began identifying themselves as being associated with the ELF. At one point, the ELF was identified as the number one domestic terrorism threat in the United States by leaders of the FBI.[14]. The Animal Liberation Front (ALF) was founded in the



United Kingdom during the 1970s before expanding to the United States.[15]

### *The Role of Perpetrator Type in Terrorism*

While there has been limited comparative research on domestic terrorism, past research on terrorism provides some guidance on which characteristics may play an important role in influencing the outcomes of terrorism incidents, including types of perpetrators, attacks, targets, and weapons. The ideology of a terrorist group can influence how it assigns blame for the issues with which the group is concerned, which targets are relevant and worth attacking, and if the use of violence is acceptable.[16] As a result, ideology can impact perpetrators' actions, the targets they select, and the tactics they employ. Previous research also suggests similar perpetrator types will select similar targets, employ like attack types, and use comparable weapons, which is why we base our analysis on perpetrator type.[17] Because the right-wing, left-wing, single issue, and national/separatist perpetrator types are present in both the United States and the United Kingdom, and national/separatist are also present in Ireland, it is likely characteristics influenced by ideology will have some similarity between like perpetrator types operating in each country. Each country's experience with domestic terrorism, and the similarities that exist between the perpetrator types that have threatened the countries, provide the basis for comparing domestic terrorism incidents within and between countries.

### *Target Selection*

Target selection is a crucial step in a perpetrator's decision to carry out a terrorist attack, and one that is influenced by ideology. The identification of a worthy target and the justification for attacking that target are often driven by the ideology of the perpetrator[18]. Examinations of the relationship between ideology and target selection have shown that different perpetrator types select different targets based on their ideology. [19] Past research has also revealed that the ideology of a terrorist group plays a role in the decision to target civilians.[20]

Right-wing groups concerned with religious, political, or racial issues that they perceive as threats have historically targeted those they feel are responsible for the threat. This includes civilians, government officials, and locations where these individuals spend time.[21] Left-wing terrorists, often concerned with political change, have focused the majority of their attacks on the government in power or symbols of the government's authority.[22] Nationalist/separatist perpetrators concerned with establishing independence or separating from an existing government have carried out attacks against rival groups as well as government, law enforcement, and military targets more than businesses or educational institutions groups in each country. [23] Single issue perpetrators in the United States and the United Kingdom, the most prominent of which are the Earth Liberation Front and the Animal Liberation Front, have attacked similar targets including businesses and educational institutions rather than military or law enforcement targets.[24]

### *Attack Type*

The existing research on terrorist attack types suggests that ideology can play an important role in the type of attack carried out by a perpetrator. In the United States, right-wing perpetrators have frequently targeted those they perceive as responsible for threats related to religious, political, or racial issues. Right-wing perpetrators have employed attack types that are likely to inflict harm against individuals or locations that they frequent including armed assaults, bombing/explosion attacks, and facility/infrastructure attacks.[25] Unlike the United Kingdom or Ireland, the United States has experienced a large number of anti-abortion related attacks including armed assaults, bombing/explosion attacks, and facility/infrastructure attacks.[26] The United Kingdom and Ireland's differing experiences with anti-abortion related terrorism may be the result of their existing abortion laws. The United Kingdom has less restrictive laws than other countries in the region, except in Northern Ireland where abortion is banned.[27] . Ireland had a constitutional ban on most abortions until a 2018 vote repealing the ban signaled a change for the country.[28]

In the United States, left-wing perpetrators have historically carried out attacks that have been less lethal than right-wing perpetrators.[29] . The focus on political change has resulted in numerous bombing/explosion

attacks and facility/infrastructure attacks that were not intended to kill. These attacks were often meant to send a message while limiting fatalities.

Nationalist/separatist perpetrators in each country have historically carried out attacks targeting government targets, individuals associated with a ruling government, and representatives of government authority including law enforcement and military targets. The attack types employed in these incidents have often been those with the potential to cause harm to life or disrupt the operations of the government. These attack types included assassinations, armed assaults, bombing/explosive attacks, facility/infrastructure attacks, and hostage taking. [30]

Single issue perpetrators have historically carried out attacks with little loss of life. While some groups may be willing to accept the loss of life as collateral damage, most do not employ attack types intended to kill potential victims.[31] . Attacks intended to disrupt normal operations are often used to target businesses, educational institutions, and individuals associated with both. The attack type most commonly employed by single issue perpetrators in the United States and United Kingdom is facility/infrastructure attacks.[32]

#### *Weapon Choice*

Variation among the preferred weapon types of each perpetrator type may exist based on the targets they select and their willingness to use violence. Previous research suggests that all four perpetrator types will rely on similar conventional weapons including firearms, explosives, and incendiary devices that have been historically used in other forms of terrorism.[33] Despite past calls for concern about the potential for terrorist groups to employ chemical, biological, radioactive, or nuclear weapons (CBRN), their use has not become widespread.[34] The accessibility and ease of use associated with conventional weapons are likely to make them the preferred weapon types of domestic terrorists. One way in which weapon selection may differ between the countries is in the use of firearms. In 1997, the United Kingdom implemented restrictive gun regulations that may make it more difficult for a perpetrator to acquire and utilize a firearm.[35] Similar restrictive gun regulations are not in place in the United States and Ireland.

#### *Outcomes of Terrorist Incidents*

At the international level, researchers have examined the relationship between perpetrator type and the outcomes of terrorism incidents. Masters examined the role that perpetrator type played in the casualty rates of domestic and international terrorism from 1979-2005 for several perpetrator types including right-wing perpetrators, left-wing perpetrators, ethno-national perpetrators, and combinations of each.[36] In his examination of 1,473 incidents, he found that all forms of terrorism had become more violent during the period examined. The results of his analysis indicated that the combination of right-wing and religious ethno-national terrorism was the most violent during the period examined.[37] Asal and Rethemeyer argued that ideology may also reveal which perpetrator types are less likely to use lethal force.[38] They found terrorism incidents attributed to left-wing, anarchists, and environmental focused perpetrators were much less likely to result in fatalities than those attributed to perpetrators with religious ideologies.[39]

#### *Using Conjunctive Analysis to Examine Incident Level Data*

In this study we utilize conjunctive analysis to determine what configurations of incident characteristics are most prominent, based on perpetrator type and how those configurations relate to incident outcomes. Conjunctive analysis is designed to examine how a set of characteristics is related when studied at the incident level, for example when examining incident characteristics of criminal events. Developed by Miethe, Hart, and Regoczi, conjunctive analysis of case configurations can be used to explore relationships between categorical variables and builds upon qualitative comparative analysis (QCA), an approach that focuses on the configurations of components at a case level.[40]

Conjunctive analysis is based on aggregating observations with shared attributes to create counts for each possible configuration of the observed attributes. This approach helps reveal the diversity between combinations

of characteristics and the prominence of specific characteristics.[41] This method builds upon existing forms of multivariate analysis and has been used in the past to examine incarceration risks, violence against college students, lethal outcomes of sexual assaults, and self-defensive gun use by crime victims.[42] For example, Miethe and Sousa examined risk factors related to carjacking and the potential outcomes. Police accounts of carjacking incidents were used to examine the outcomes of the incidents based on configurations of key characteristics.[43] They ranked configurations based on their risk of resulting in a completed carjacking, victims being injured, and a 'best case' scenario in which no injury occurred and the carjacking was not completed.[44]

While existing research has examined the relationship between terrorism incident characteristics and outcomes, our study represents one of the first analyses to utilize conjunctive analysis in terrorism research and the first to examine domestic terrorism. This approach provides a compelling new perspective from which to understand terrorism incidents. Conjunctive analysis allows for the examination of the combination of multiple incident-level characteristics, including those related to the perpetrator, the victim, and the attack itself. Considering the relationship between multiple characteristics at the incident level improves upon past research by providing an analysis of incidents as a whole. Other areas of criminal justice research have successfully employed conjunctive analysis to examine the relationship between multiple incident level characteristics. It is this capability that makes conjunctive analysis well suited for examining incidents of domestic terrorism because it can help identify key incident characteristics, their relationship with each other, and the frequency in which they are included in dominant configurations. The results of this analysis can provide new insight into domestic terrorism, including which combinations of characteristics are most likely to result in injuries or fatalities, damage to property, or successful attacks.

Our study addresses four research questions:

- RQ1: What are the most dominant configurations of characteristics of domestic terrorism incidents within the United States and within the United Kingdom and Ireland?
- RQ2: Are there similarities in the dominant configurations of characteristics between each of the perpetrator types within the United States and within the United Kingdom and Ireland?
- RQ3: Are there similarities between the United States and the United Kingdom and Ireland in the dominant configurations of characteristics between the same perpetrator types?
- RQ4: Are there characteristics that are more prevalent in configurations that result in property damage, injuries or fatalities, or successful attacks?

## **Methods**

### *The Global Terrorism Database*

The Global Terrorism Database (GTD) is a major open source data set that researchers frequently employ to examine domestic and international terrorism. We used the GTD (Version: 8/14), created and maintained by The National Consortium for the Study of Terrorism and Responses to Terrorism (START), in the current analysis to examine incident level domestic terrorism data for each country from 1970 through 2013.[45] The GTD provides consistent coding, clear definitions, and systematic data collection for domestic terrorism incidents in the United States, the United Kingdom, and Ireland. Included in the data set is information on over 120,000 domestic and international terrorism incidents that occurred between 1970 and 2013. The GTD includes data on perpetrators, target types, attack types, and weapons used.[46]

Before discussing the strengths of the GTD, there are limitations that we must note. First, open source data sources

may exclude a potential incident from the data set either because of a lack of publicly available information or potential errors in human coding. Open source data sets also face the challenge of incomplete or missing data. In cases where accounts presented by the media or other open sources do not identify a perpetrator or lack specific details, data related to that incident may be incomplete. Although data collection has improved with the availability of online news media, reducing the potential for incomplete data or missing events, the information available on older incidents is limited by the coverage offered in existing datasets or archived data. While these limitations are inherent to open source data, the GTD offers the most comprehensive data set that includes countries from around the world.

There are four key strengths to the GTD that make it the appropriate data source for this project. First, it is a comprehensive data set that includes data for the United States, the United Kingdom, and Ireland. Second, although the GTD was constructed by integrating several smaller data sets, the entire data set has been reviewed and recoded to ensure the consistency and reliability of the data. Third, the inclusion criteria used to determine whether or not an incident qualifies for the data set is based on a comprehensive definition of terrorism and the presence of at least two of three additional characteristics. This is beneficial for comparisons as incidents recorded in different countries have been evaluated by the same criteria prior to inclusion in the database. Fourth, the database contains incident level data. Using this type of data helps capture a more complete set of characteristics related to terrorist incidents than victim level data. Incident level data also includes information necessary to determine perpetrator type.

#### *Coding the Data*

We separated international and domestic terrorism incidents for the United States, the United Kingdom, and Ireland into two groups. The GTD contains data on over 2,500 terrorism incidents in the United States and 4,500 terrorism incidents in the United Kingdom and Ireland.[47] Similar to Enders et al., we used a three-step approach to classify each incident.[48] First, we classified and removed cases in which the targets were identified as foreign missions, foreign diplomatic targets, or international entities as international terrorism. Second, we classified and removed incidents that originated from or were perpetrated by recognized international terrorist groups as international terrorism. Third, we classified incidents that originated in one country and concluded in another as international terrorism, except for incidents perpetrated by nationalist/separatist operating in the United Kingdom and Ireland.[49]

The conflict in Northern Ireland presented a unique challenge because it impacted both the United Kingdom and Ireland, and the attacks related to the conflict are considered domestic terrorism. For this reason, we chose to include domestic terrorism data from Ireland in our analysis of the United Kingdom. The GTD has data on 212 terrorism incidents in Ireland between 1970 and 2013, of which 130 are attributed to groups identified as nationalist/separatist. The remaining attacks are not attributed to perpetrator types examined in this project and therefore do not impact the analysis related to incidents categorized as right-wing, left-wing, or single issue. Because our project focuses on perpetrator type, and the groups responsible for these attacks were also responsible for attacks in the United Kingdom, we chose to include these cases in our analysis.

We removed cases with incomplete or missing data related to the perpetrator type or target from the final data set. We also excluded incidents not attributed to groups and those carried out by unaffiliated individuals or unknown perpetrators because there was insufficient data to classify them. This resulted in the loss of some data, particularly from lone wolves whose ideology and motives could not be determined consistently based on available data. We excluded data from 1993 because they are missing from the GTD data set. START acknowledges that the data were lost prior to combining with the PGIS to create the GTD.[50] Other studies attempted to recreate these data or included estimations based on other data sources. We chose to exclude 1993 from our analysis because alternative methods of replacing the data, including estimations based on other data sources, would not include information consistent with the rest of the characteristics being analyzed.

There were 1,503 incidents in the United States and 4,112 incidents in the United Kingdom and Ireland that fit the criteria for inclusion. We assigned perpetrator types to each of the incidents based on identified perpetrator groups. We coded incidents as right-wing, left-wing, nationalist/separatist, and single issue. The

four perpetrator types were based on the groups' ideology. We gathered information on the ideologies of the groups in the database from their START Terrorist Organization Profiles, reviews of open source documents related to the groups, and Hewitt's chronology of terrorism in America.[51]

We examined five characteristics for each incident: perpetrator type, target type, attack type, weapon type, and damage. Perpetrator information included the name of the perpetrator group and the distribution of incidents from 1970 to 2013 for each perpetrator type. Table 1(p.32) shows the 22 categories of target types including businesses, government, private citizens, educational institutions, and police. Table 2 (p.34) displays the nine attack types that include assassination, armed assault, bombing, and facility/infrastructure attacks. Table 3 (p.35) presents the 13 weapon types and their respective weapon sub-types, including chemical weapons, biological weapons, firearms, incendiary devices, and explosives. We included data on weapon sub-types as it provides a specific description of the weapon if available. For example, the weapon type "firearms" could include the sub-types automatic weapon, handgun, rifle/shotgun, or unknown gun type. Damage included information on fatalities, injuries, property damage. Each of these categories revealed important information about the incidents themselves and the groups involved.

We used three dependent variables in the conjunctive analysis. The first, property damage, is a dichotomous variable coded as one if property damage was attributed to an incident. We coded incidents in which data were missing as no reported damage. The second, confirmed injuries or fatalities, is a dichotomous variable coded as one if injuries and/or fatalities were attributed to the incident. For incidents with missing data, we coded the incidents as no attributed injuries or fatalities. We made the decision to code missing data for both of these variables as not present after closely examining the incidents with missing data. In the limited cases in which information was absent for one of the three variables, it was often present for one of the others. This suggests the original coder entered data for cases in which damage, injury, or fatalities were present and left the others blank.

**Table 1: Global Terrorism Database Variables & Inclusion Criteria – Target Type (2014)**

Target Type	
Abortion Related	Includes attacks on abortion clinics, employees, customers, and onsite security.
Airports & Airlines	Includes attacks on airplanes and airports. This does not include attacks using air-planes as kinetic weapons.
Business	Includes attacks on individuals or organizations that are involved in commercial activities. These attacks include customers who are frequenting a business when it is attacked, cooperate employees who are targeted because of their affiliation with a company, and hospitals.
Educational Institution	Includes attacks on schools and universities. This also includes incidents in which students and employees are attacked while at schools and universities.
Food or Water Supply	Includes attacks on food or water supplies.
Government (Diplo-matic)	This includes attacks on facilities and employees of foreign missions, embassies, and consulates.
Government (Gen-eral)	Includes attacks on government buildings, current and former representatives, political parties, political events, and other targets where the intent of the attack is to harm the government. Also included in these attacks are judges, courts, political leaders, intelligence agencies and their agents, and government employees excluding the military or police.



Journalists & Media	Includes attacks on individuals involved with reporting as well as attacks on media headquarters.
Maritime (Including Ports and Maritime Facilities)	Includes attacks on civilian maritime targets including ships, facilities, and ports.
Military	Includes attacks against military units and property.
NGO	Includes attacks on the operations, facilities, and employees of non-governmental organizations (NGOs).
Other	Includes attacks that do not fall into the other categories.
Police	Includes attacks on members of law enforcement and related buildings, vehicles, and other property. This category also includes attacks on jails or prisons and their staffs as well as private security.
Private Citizens & Property	Includes attacks on individuals in public areas. This does not include attacks on individuals classified in other categories.
Religious Figures/ Institutions	Includes attacks on religious leaders, institutions, and places or objects believed to hold important religious value.

Telecommunication	Includes attacks on facilities or infrastructure responsible for transmitting information.
Terrorists	Includes attacks on terrorists or members of identified terrorist groups. Also includes targets that are believed to be members of militias or guerilla groups.
Tourists	Includes attacks that specifically target tourists, including tours and tour buses. This does not include incidents in which tourists are victims but were not targeted because of their status as tourists.
Transportation (Other than Aviation)	Includes attacks that specifically target public transportation.
Unknown	The target type is unknown.
Utilities	Includes attacks on facilities or infrastructure that is responsible for the production or transport of energy. Examples of potential targets include power stations and oil pipelines.
Violent Political Parties	Includes attacks on political parties that are also considered terrorists. This includes groups that participate in elections but are also identified as perpetrators in the GTD.

Source: Global Terrorism Database: GTD Variables & Inclusion Criteria (2014).

### *Conjunctive Analysis of Case Configurations*

We considered all possible combinations of the five independent variables simultaneously and then aggregated them into case configurations based on shared values for both countries separately. Once each incident was fit into a matrix of all possible configurations, we analyzed the total counts for each configuration. For example, within the United States, 87 incidents were carried out by left-wing perpetrators, targeting businesses, using a bombing or explosive attack that employed an unknown explosive type.

We excluded configurations with fewer than 15 total cases from the main analysis reported here, though important configurations with fewer than 15 cases are discussed where appropriate. The decision to use 15 cases as the cutoff point for analysis is based on the cutoff points used in past conjunctive analysis research,

the overall number of configurations that exist for the incidents included in this analysis, and the need to establish a minimum number of cases for the comparison of configurations.[52] As a result of the size of the tables, we present only the top ten configurations by total incidents. Full tables are available from the authors.

Table 2: Global Terrorism Database Variables & Inclusion Criteria – Attack Type (2014)	
Attack Type	
Armed Assaults	Attacks using weapons other than explosives that are primarily meant to cause physical harm or death to human beings.
Assassination	Attacks designed to kill one or more specific individuals. These attacks are directed at specific prominent individuals. These attacks do not include those directed at general members of a group.
Bombing/Explosion	Attacks in which damage is caused by high or low explosives. This does not include attacks with nuclear or incendiary devices.
Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Attacks, excluding the use of explosives, which are designed to damage non-human targets. Examples of likely targets include buildings, resource distribution routes, or the production and distribution of utilities.
Hijacking	Attacks in which the goal is to take control of a vehicle (including aircrafts, boats, or buses) and alter its original course. These attacks often involve a political or monetary goal. This does not include hostage taking because the primary target is a vehicle.
Hostage Taking (Barricade Incident)	These attacks are different from kidnappings because they often occur in the target location and do not involve transferring hostages to another location.
Hostage Taking (Kidnapping)	These attacks are different from barricade incidents because the primary objective is to remove the hostage from one location and transport him or her to another.
Unarmed Assault	Attacks intended to cause harm or death to human targets using means other than explosives, firearms, incendiary devices, or explosives.
Unknown	An attack type is not available based on the data.

Source: Global Terrorism Database: GTD Variables & Inclusion Criteria (2014).

We identified dominant configurations, including all those with 15 or more incidents, and examined their characteristics. First, we reviewed configurations to identify clustering of key characteristics. Second, we examined configurations to determine if some characteristics were more prominent than others. Third, we examined configurations based on their relationship with the dependent variables.

We compared each configuration and dependent variable against the average for all incidents in its respective country. Based on the 10% standard used in previous studies by Miethe and Sousa and Hart and Miethe, we ranked each configuration.[53] For configurations more than 10 percentage points above the total average, the risk was considered high that the configuration would result in property damage, injuries and/or fatalities, or a successful attack. For configurations 10 percentage points above or below the total average, the risk was considered medium. For configurations more than 10 percentage points below the total average, the risk was considered low.

**Table 3: Global Terrorism Database Variables & Inclusion Criteria****– Weapons and Possible Weapon Sub-Types (2014)**

Weapon Type	Weapon Sub-Type
Biological	No Weapon Sub-Types
Chemical	Poisoning
Explosives/ Bombs/ Dynamite	Grenade
	Land Mine
	Letter Bomb
	Pressure Trigger
	Projectiles (rockets, mortars, RPGs, etc.)
	Remote Trigger
	Suicide (carried on the body)
	Time Fuse
	Vehicle
	Unknown Explosive Type
	Other Explosive Types
Fake Weapons	No Weapon Sub-Types
Firearms	Automatic Weapon
	Handgun
	Rifle/Shotgun (non-automatic)
Incendiary	Arson/Fire
	Flame Thrower
	Gasoline or Alcohol
Melee	Blunt Object
	Hands, Feet, Fists
	Knife
	Rope or Other Strangling Device
	Sharp Object other than Knife
	Suffocation
Nuclear	No Weapon Sub-Types
Radiological	No Weapon Sub-Types
Sabotage Equipment	No Weapon Sub-Types
Vehicle (not including car or truck bombs)	No Weapon Sub-Types
Other	No Weapon Sub-Types
Unknown	No Weapon Sub-Types

Source: Global Terrorism Database: GTD Variables & Inclusion Criteria (2014).

## Results

RQ1: What are the most dominant configurations of characteristics of domestic terrorism incidents within the United States and within the United Kingdom and Ireland?

Table 4 (below) shows the distribution of domestic terrorism incidents by nation between 1970 and 2013 that were attributed to the four perpetrator types included in this study. Of the 1,503 incidents in the United States, over 75% were attributed to either left-wing or right-wing perpetrators. In the United Kingdom and Ireland, 98% of the 4,112 were attributed to nationalist/separatist perpetrators.

**Table 4: Domestic Terrorists Incidents, 1970-2013**

Perpetrator Type	United States		United Kingdom & Ireland	
	Incidents	%	Incidents	%
Right-Wing	472	31%	13	0%
Left-Wing	678	45%	7	0%
Nationalist/Separatist	164	11%	4048	98%
Single Issue	189	13%	44	1%
Total	1503		4112	

Of the 277,922 possible configurations (Perpetrator Type (4) x Target Type (22) x Attack Type (9) x Weapon Type (13) x Weapon Sub-type (27) = 277,922), we observed 306 unique configurations for the United States. Of these configurations, 21 included at least 15 incidents each and accounted for 47% (710 incidents) of all domestic terrorism incidents in the United States. The other 285 configurations accounted for the remaining incidents. The large number of observed configurations demonstrates the diversity in domestic terrorism incidents experienced by the United States.

Two of the top four configurations, accounting for over 9% of the total domestic terrorism incidents in the United States, involved left-wing or nationalist/separatist perpetrators and were bombing attacks on businesses using unknown explosive devices. For all but one of the top 21 configurations, the weapon of choice was either an explosive or incendiary device. This is consistent with past research indicating a preference by terrorists for homemade and easy to deploy devices.[54] Of the top 21 configurations, including the combination of bombing attacks using unknown explosives, nine accounted for nearly 30% of domestic terrorism incidents in the United States. Left-wing perpetrators were the most prominent perpetrator type, present in over half of the dominant configurations.

For the United Kingdom and Ireland, we observed 322 configurations, 47 of which had 15 or more incidents. These 322 configurations accounted for 3,331, or 81%, of all domestic terrorism incidents in the United Kingdom and Ireland. All 47 configurations with 15 or more total incidents were attributed to the nationalist/separatist perpetrator type.

Unlike in the United States, there was noticeable variation in the top ten configurations in the United Kingdom and Ireland. Five involved assassinations carried out by nationalist/separatist groups using firearms, including three that involved unknown gun types. Four of the top ten configurations involved bombings using unknown explosive types. Another clear difference was the primary targets of the top ten configurations. Four of the configurations involved attacks targeting military or police. This is consistent with what previous researchers

found regarding the target selection of groups involved in the prolonged conflict in Northern Ireland.[55]

The configuration with the largest number of incidents not involving the nationalist/separatist perpetrator type included 14 incidents attributed to single issue perpetrators. This configuration included facility or infrastructure attacks on businesses using incendiary devices, which is consistent with previous research that found attacks attributed to these groups were often carried out against businesses using incendiary or homemade devices with the intent to damage buildings, structures, or non-human targets.[56]

Overall, the clustering of characteristics differed in both countries. In the United States, there was variation among the perpetrator types of the dominant configurations, but most configurations involved a combination of bombings or facility/infrastructure attacks carried out by explosives or incendiary devices. In the United Kingdom and Ireland there was consistency in perpetrator types, as nearly all of the top configurations were attributed to nationalist/separatist perpetrators whose selection of attack and weapon types demonstrated noticeable variation.

RQ2: Are there similarities in the dominant configurations of characteristics between each of the perpetrator types within the United States and within the United Kingdom and Ireland?

We identified several similarities between the characteristics of the attacks carried out by the four perpetrator types in the United States based on the dominant configurations. First, each perpetrator type targeted businesses and carried out attacks on facilities or infrastructure. Second, the primary weapons of choice were explosives and incendiary devices. Third, dominant configurations attributed to left-wing, nationalist/separatist, and single issue perpetrators resulted in medium and low risk for injuries or fatalities.

In the United Kingdom and Ireland, all the dominant configurations were attributed to nationalist/separatist perpetrators. Prominent among these were the targeting of private citizens and property, police, and military. For each target type, we identified a combination of armed assaults, assassinations, and bombings as the attack type. Each of the other three perpetrator types shared similar weapon selection with nationalist/separatist. Although not classified as dominant configurations, ten configurations were attributed to right-wing groups, each accounting for three or fewer total incidents. Six of these attacks involved bombings. We identified five configurations with three or fewer incidents each in which left-wing perpetrators used explosives or incendiary devices. Finally, 22 configurations were attributed to single issue groups, 18 of which employed explosives or incendiary devices. Single issue groups also accounted for two configurations using biological weapons and two configurations using chemical weapons.

In both countries, there were similarities in the dominant configurations of characteristics among perpetrator types. In the United States, similarities in target, attack, and weapons led to shared characteristics in the dominant configurations among the four perpetrator types. These included businesses as targets and explosives or incendiary devices as a primary weapon. Comparisons within the United Kingdom and Ireland are limited by the small number of incidents attributed to left-wing, right-wing, and single issue perpetrators, though there were similarities. As in the United States, targeting businesses and private citizens and their property and use of explosives and incendiary devices were common among the four perpetrator types.

RQ3: Are there similarities between the United States and United Kingdom and Ireland in the dominant configurations of characteristics between the same perpetrator types?

The dominant configurations of incidents attributed to right-wing perpetrators in the United States differed from the right-wing incidents in the United Kingdom. Although none of the configurations attributed to right-wing perpetrators in the United Kingdom met the minimum of 15 incidents needed to be considered a dominant configuration, some comparisons can be made. Dominant right-wing configurations in the United States included mostly abortion-related targets and businesses, while right-wing configurations identified in the United Kingdom included not only businesses but also transportation, airports and airlines, police, and diplomatic government targets. This may indicate important differences in the targets and goals of right-wing perpetrators in the United States relative to the targets and goals of right-wing perpetrators in the United



Kingdom. Though their targets differed, right-wing perpetrators in both countries relied heavily on explosives as the primary weapons used in their attacks.

Although the number of incidents attributed to left-wing perpetrators in the United Kingdom is small, the configurations attributed to left-wing perpetrators in both countries suggest some similarities in targets and weapon choices. In both countries left-wing attacks were directed at police, government, and business targets. The reliance on explosives and incendiary devices by left-wing perpetrators in the United Kingdom is a shared characteristic with the dominant left-wing configurations in the United States.

In the United States and in the United Kingdom and Ireland, the dominant nationalist/separatist configurations included attacks on businesses and government targets using explosive and incendiary devices. As a result of the military nature of the prolonged conflict in Northern Ireland, several of the dominant nationalist/separatist configurations in the United Kingdom and Ireland include assassinations as the primary attack type. While configurations that include assassination attacks by nationalist/separatist in the United States exist, there are far fewer than in the United Kingdom and Ireland.

In the United States and the United Kingdom, single issue perpetrators preferred different weapon types. Unlike the single issue perpetrators in the United Kingdom that relied heavily on explosive weapons, the single issue perpetrators identified in the dominant configurations in the United States relied primarily on incendiary devices including the sub-types gasoline or alcohol and arson. While these weapon types are different, both have the same effect of damaging property and disrupting operations, a motive behind many attacks attributed to single issue perpetrators. Targeting businesses, educational institutions, and private citizens and their property by single issue perpetrators was common in both countries, as was the absence of firearms as a primary weapon. The similarities between single issue perpetrators in targets, attacks, and weapon types are in agreement with past research on single issue groups, which suggests single issue perpetrators, including animal rights and environmental groups, may select similar targets, methods of attack, and weapons as a result of their efforts to work together, share tactics, and at times share members.[57]

RQ4: Are there characteristics that are more prevalent in configurations that result in property damage, injuries or fatalities, or successful attacks?

Table 5 (p.39) shows the dominant configurations of characteristics in the United States ranked by the likelihood of resulting in property damage. In the United States, 12 dominant configurations had a high risk of resulting in property damage. Of these, four targeted businesses and three were directed at abortion-related targets. Left-wing (five configurations) and right-wing (four configurations) perpetrator types accounted for most of these configurations. All of the dominant configurations considered high or medium risk for resulting in property damage involved explosives or incendiary devices.

Table 6 (p.40) shows the same information for injuries and/or fatalities. Only one configuration posed a high risk. These incidents involved right-wing perpetrators targeting private citizens or property with armed assaults using handguns. For the eight configurations identified as medium risk, either incendiary or explosive weapons were used. Of the dominant configurations, 12 posed a low risk and 8 resulted in no injuries or fatalities. These configurations largely involved left-wing or single issue groups using incendiary devices in attacks on facilities or infrastructure.

Table 5: Dominant Configurations of Characteristics based on Level of Risk for Attacks that Result in Property

Damage in the USA

Perpetrator Type	Target Type	Attack Type	Weapon Type	Weapon Sub-Type	Incidents	Percentage Resulting in Property Damage	Risk
Nationalist/ Separatist	Business	Bombing/Explosion	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	51	98%	High
Right-Wing	Abortion Related	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Gasoline or Alcohol	87	94%	High
Right-Wing	Abortion Related	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Arson/Fire	53	94%	High
Single Issue	Business	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Arson/Fire	50	94%	High
Left-Wing	Business	Bombing/Explosion	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	87	92%	High
Single Issue	Business	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Gasoline or Alcohol	32	78%	Medium
Left-Wing	Government (General)	Bombing/Explosion	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	44	77%	Medium
Left-Wing	Government (General)	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Gasoline or Alcohol	31	77%	Medium
Left-Wing	Military	Bombing/Explosion	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	29	66%	Low
Left-Wing	Military	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Gasoline or Alcohol	37	51%	Low

**\*Note:** This table includes the 10 most common configurations based on total incidents. Full tables with all configurations are available from the authors. Risk level is based on the relative risk of a successful attack for each configuration. A risk level of high is at least 10 percentage points higher than the average risk of 76%. A risk level of medium is within 10 percentage points above or below the average risk. A risk level of low is at least 10 percentage points below the average risk.

Table 6: Dominant Configurations of Characteristics based on Level of Risk for Attacks that Result in Injuries or

Fatalities in the USA

Perpetrator Type	Target Type	Attack Type	Weapon Type	Weapon Sub-Type	Incidents	Percentage Resulting in Injuries or Fatalities	Risk
Left-Wing Nationalist/Separatist	Government (General)	Bombing/Explosion	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	44	9%	Medium
	Business	Bombing/Explosion	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	51	8%	Medium
Left-Wing	Military	Bombing/Explosion	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	29	7%	Medium
Right-Wing	Abortion Related	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Gasoline or Alcohol	87	6%	Medium
Left-Wing	Military	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Gasoline or Alcohol	37	3%	Low
Right-Wing	Abortion Related	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Arson/Fire	53	2%	Low
Left-Wing	Business	Bombing/Explosion	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	87	1%	Low
Single Issue	Business	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Arson/Fire	50	0%	Low
Single Issue	Business	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Gasoline or Alcohol	32	0%	Low
Left-Wing	Government (General)	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Gasoline or Alcohol	31	0%	Low

**\*Note:** This table includes the 10 most common configurations based on total incidents. Full tables with all configurations are available from the authors. Risk level is based on the relative risk of a successful attack for each configuration. A risk level of high is at least 10 percentage points higher than the average risk of 15%. A risk level of medium is within 10 percentage points above or below the average risk. A risk level of low is at least 10 percentage points below the average risk.

Table 7 (p.42) displays the same information but is for the risk level for a successful attack. Right-wing, left-wing, and single issue perpetrator types were associated with high risk configurations. The majority of the high risk configurations involved attacks on facilities or infrastructure using incendiary devices. Armed assaults using handguns and targeting private citizens and property were successful 100% of the time for right-wing perpetrators. All but one of the dominant configurations presented a medium or high risk for resulting in a successful attack.

Table 8 (p.43) shows the dominant configurations attributed to nationalist/separatist perpetrators based on the risk of property damage resulting from domestic terrorism incidents in the United Kingdom and Ireland. Fifteen of these configurations involved bombings. Unlike the dominant configurations in the United States, these perpetrators employed several unique weapon sub-types including landmines, vehicles rigged with explosives, explosive projectiles, and remotely triggered devices. The configurations with the lowest risk of causing property damage often involved armed assaults or assassination attempts using firearms.

Table 9 (p.44) shows dominant configurations with a high risk of injuries and/or fatalities in the United Kingdom and Ireland. Unlike in the United States, these configurations frequently involved assassination attempts on military or police targets using firearms. The large number of configurations with high risk levels highlights the violence associated with the conflict in Northern Ireland and how frequently these incidents resulted in injuries or death. The configurations least likely to result in injuries or death were attacks using incendiary devices to target facilities or infrastructure.

Table 10 (p.45) displays configurations with a high risk of a successful domestic terrorism incident in the United Kingdom and Ireland. Seven of the high risk configurations were directed at military or police and utilized armed assaults, assassinations, or bombings as the primary attack type. These results reveal the nature of the conflict in Northern Ireland. Even configurations with a classification of medium risk had a success rate of 77% or higher. The high level of success among dominant configurations is consistent with research showing the difficulties law enforcement and military forces had responding to domestic terrorism and the potential their efforts had to incite additional attacks against their forces during the conflict in Northern Ireland.[58]

There were similarities between the characteristics of configurations that resulted in property damage, injuries or fatalities, or successful attacks. In the United States, dominant configurations most likely to result in property damage, injuries or fatalities, or successful attacks frequently involved attacks using explosives or incendiary devices as weapons. For the United Kingdom and Ireland, the military nature of the conflict in Northern Ireland had a clear impact on the prominent characteristics in the dominant configurations. While explosives and incendiary devices were often present in attacks that were likely to result in property damage, assassinations targeting military, law enforcement, and private citizens were the most likely to result in injuries or fatalities.

Table 7: Dominant Configurations of Characteristics based on Level of Risk for a Successful Attack in the USA

Perpetrator Type	Target Type	Attack Type	Weapon Type	Weapon Sub-Type	Incidents	Percentage Resulting in a Successful Attack	Risk
Right-Wing	Abortion Related	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Arson/Fire	53	94%	High
	Business	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Arson/Fire	50	94%	High
Left-Wing	Government (General)	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Gasoline or Alcohol	31	94%	High
Right-Wing	Abortion Related	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Gasoline or Alcohol	87	93%	Medium
Nationalist/Separatist	Business	Bombing/Explosion	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	51	92%	Medium
	Military	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Gasoline or Alcohol	37	92%	Medium
Left-Wing	Government (General)	Bombing/Explosion	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	44	91%	Medium
Left-Wing	Business	Bombing/Explosion	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	87	85%	Medium
Left-Wing	Military	Bombing/Explosion	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	29	79%	Medium
Single Issue	Business	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Incendiary	Gasoline or Alcohol	32	78%	Medium

*\*Note: This table includes the 10 most common configurations based on total incidents. Full tables with all configurations are available from the authors. Risk level is based on the relative risk of a successful attack for each configuration. A risk level of high is at least 10 percentage points higher than the average risk of 84%. A risk level of medium is within 10 percentage points above or below the average risk. A risk level of low is at least 10 percentage points below the average risk.*



Table 8: Dominant Configurations of Characteristics based on Level of Risk for Attacks Resulting in Property

Damage in the UK and Ireland

Perpetrator Type	Attack Type	Target Type	Weapon Type	Weapon Sub-Type	Incidents	Percentage Resulting in Property Damage	Risk
Nationalist/Separatist	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Business	Incendiary	Unknown Type	305	99%	High
Nationalist/Separatist	Bombing/Explosion	Military	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	180	97%	High
Nationalist/Separatist	Bombing/Explosion	Business	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	256	96%	High
Nationalist/Separatist	Bombing/Explosion	Police	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	149	95%	High
Nationalist/Separatist	Bombing/Explosion	Private Citizens & Property	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	180	93%	High
Nationalist/Separatist	Assassination	Military	Firearms	Unknown Gun Type	171	1%	Low
Nationalist/Separatist	Assassination	Private Citizens & Property	Firearms	Unknown Gun Type	472	0%	Low
Nationalist/Separatist	Assassination	Private Citizens & Property	Firearms	Handgun	116	0%	Low
Nationalist/Separatist	Assassination	Police	Firearms	Unknown Gun Type	112	0%	Low
Nationalist/Separatist	Assassination	Terrorists/Non-State Militia	Firearms	Unknown Gun Type	109	0%	Low

**\*Note:** This table includes the 10 most common configurations based on total incidents. Full tables with all configurations are available from the authors. Risk level is based on the relative risk of a successful attack for each configuration. A risk level of high is at least 10 percentage points higher than the average risk of 49%. A risk level of medium is within 10 percentage points above or below the average risk. A risk level of low is at least 10 percentage points below the average risk.

Table 9: Dominant Configurations of Characteristics based on Level of Risk for Attacks Resulting in Injuries or

Fatalities in the UK and Ireland

Perpetrator Type	Attack Type	Target Type	Weapon Type	Weapon Sub-Type	Incidents	Percentage Resulting in Injuries or Fatalities	Risk
Nationalist/Separatist	Assassination	Private Citizens & Property	Firearms	Unknown Gun Type	472	100%	High
Nationalist/Separatist	Assassination	Military	Firearms	Unknown Gun Type	171	100%	High
Nationalist/Separatist	Assassination	Terrorists/Non-State Militia	Firearms	Unknown Gun Type	109	100%	High
Nationalist/Separatist	Assassination	Police	Firearms	Unknown Gun Type	112	99%	High
Nationalist/Separatist	Assassination	Private Citizens & Property	Firearms	Handgun	116	96%	High
Nationalist/Separatist	Bombing/Explosion	Military	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	180	76%	Medium
Nationalist/Separatist	Bombing/Explosion	Police	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	149	58%	Medium
Nationalist/Separatist	Bombing/Explosion	Private Citizens & Property	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	180	57%	Low
Nationalist/Separatist	Bombing/Explosion	Business	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	256	37%	Low
Nationalist/Separatist	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Business	Incendiary	Unknown Type	305	3%	Low

*\*Note: This table includes the 10 most common configurations based on total incidents. Full tables with all configurations are available from the authors. Risk level is based on the relative risk of a successful attack for each configuration. A risk level of high is at least 10 percentage points higher than the average risk of 67%. A risk level of medium is within 10 percentage points above or below the average risk. A risk level of low is at least 10 percentage points below the average risk.*

Table 10: Dominant Configurations of Characteristics based on Level of Risk for a Successful Attack in the UK and Ireland

Perpetrator Type	Attack Type	Target Type	Weapon Type	Weapon Sub-Type	Incidents	Percentage Resulting in a Successful Attack	Risk
Nationalist/Separatist	Assassination	Terrorists/Non-State Militia	Firearms	Unknown Gun Type	109	98%	High
Nationalist/Separatist	Assassination	Private Citizens & Property	Firearms	Unknown Gun Type	472	97%	High
Nationalist/Separatist	Assassination	Military	Firearms	Unknown Gun Type	171	96%	High
Nationalist/Separatist	Assassination	Police	Firearms	Unknown Gun Type	112	94%	Medium
Nationalist/Separatist	Bombing/Explosion	Business	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	256	91%	Medium
Nationalist/Separatist	Bombing/Explosion	Military	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	180	89%	Medium
Nationalist/Separatist	Assassination	Private Citizens & Property	Firearms	Handgun	116	89%	Medium
Nationalist/Separatist	Bombing/Explosion	Private Citizens & Property	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	180	84%	Medium
Nationalist/Separatist	Bombing/Explosion	Police	Explosives/Bombs/Dynamite	Unknown Explosive Type	149	79%	Medium
Nationalist/Separatist	Facility/Infrastructure Attack	Business	Incendiary	Unknown Type	305	73%	Low

*\*Note: This table includes the 10 most common configurations based on total incidents. Full tables with all configurations are available from the authors. Risk level is based on the relative risk of a successful attack for each configuration. A risk level of high is at least 10 percentage points higher than the average risk of 85%. A risk level of medium is within 10 percentage points above or below the average risk. A risk level of low is at least 10 percentage points below the average risk.*

---

## Discussion

The primary goal of this study was to provide descriptive initial observations of the characteristics of domestic terrorism incidents in the United States, the United Kingdom, and Ireland. We accomplished this through the use of open source data and conjunctive analysis. Our research is novel because it is the first to employ conjunctive analysis in the examination of domestic terrorism. This methodological approach is uniquely situated for studying these type of questions, and our results are not only important in themselves but provide important initial observations that can serve as a foundation for theory construction.

In relation to our first research question, we found that while the four perpetrator types in the United States were each present among the dominant case configurations, only nationalist/separatist were present in the dominant case configurations for the United Kingdom and Ireland. In the United States, 21 case configurations accounted for 47% of the country's domestic terrorism incidents. The top two configurations by total incidents, each accounting for approximately 6% of all domestic terrorism incidents in the United States, were left-wing bombing or explosive attacks on businesses using unknown explosive types and right-wing attacks on the facilities or infrastructure of abortion-related targets using gasoline or alcohol based incendiary devices. In the United Kingdom and Ireland, 47 case configurations accounted for over 81% of the country's domestic terrorism incidents. The top two configurations by total incidents, accounting for 12% and 8% respectively, were nationalist/separatist assassinations using unknown firearms targeting private citizens and nationalist/separatist attacks using unknown incendiary devices on the facilities or infrastructure of businesses. The small number of case configurations that account for the majority of domestic terrorism incidents in both countries suggests that although domestic terrorism can take many forms, it is often manifested in a limited number of configurations. For both countries, this often included attacks on businesses or private citizens and their property using explosives, incendiary devices, or firearms.

The similarities shared by perpetrators of domestic terrorism are not limited to the characteristics analyzed in this study, but also include similarities in the ways they differ from international terrorism. The attack and target types found in the case configurations of domestic terrorism incidents differ from attack and target types found in recent high profile international terrorist attacks in the United States and the United Kingdom. The primary method of attack used in these high profile international attacks was suicide terrorism, an attack type that has been on the rise among international terrorists in recent years.[59] While suicide terrorism has been commonly employed by groups or individuals influenced by or connected to al-Qaeda, there were no attacks identified as suicide bombings included in any of the case configurations for domestic terrorism incidents in the United States, the United Kingdom, and Ireland. One shortcoming of GTD data is that they only have a separate weapon sub-type for suicide attacks when a weapon is worn on the body, which makes it difficult to classify complex suicide attacks like those carried out on September 11, 2001.

The target types of recent international attacks also differ from those attacked by domestic terrorists. Attacks on airlines, airports, and mass transportation in both countries by international terrorists have occurred in recent years.[60] Our analysis of the case configurations in this study suggests domestic terrorists in the United States, the United Kingdom, and Ireland have rarely attacked these targets.

For the second research question, we found similarities in the dominant configurations of characteristics between perpetrator types within the United States. Each of the four perpetrator types was responsible for attacks on businesses. Also common among the four perpetrator types was the reliance on explosives or incendiary devices. Fewer similarities existed in the characteristics of the incidents between perpetrator types in the United Kingdom and Ireland. Given the distribution of dominant case configurations, comparisons between perpetrator types are restrained. The use of explosives and incendiary devices were present for each of the perpetrator types and were the most frequently used weapons for right-wing, left-wing, and single issue perpetrators.

In the United Kingdom, firearms were not identified as the primary weapon type for any configurations that included right-wing, left-wing, or single issue perpetrators. Law and location likely influenced the prevalence of firearm use by nationalist/separatist groups engaged in the conflict in Northern Ireland compared to the

absence of firearm use by the other perpetrator types. The United Kingdom has strict gun regulations that limit the types of firearms that can be owned or carried.[61] Although Northern Ireland is part of the United Kingdom, the Good Friday Agreement allowed for the passage of less restrictive gun regulations that has resulted in individuals still being permitted to own and carry handguns.[62] Because attacks carried out by right-wing, left-wing, and single issue groups all occurred in the United Kingdom, it is likely that the country's restrictive gun laws impacted the availability of firearms, making explosive and incendiary devices the more convenient weapon choice.[63] Similarly, the absence of the use of firearms by right-wing and left-wing perpetrators in the United Kingdom provides an interesting comparison to right-wing and left-wing groups in the United States. Gun ownership laws and the prevalence of firearms in the United States make firearms more easily accessible than in the United Kingdom. Although limited within the dominant configurations, an examination of all configurations supports the findings of past research that identified firearms as a frequent weapon choice of right-wing and left-wing domestic terrorists in the United States.[64]

The findings for our third research question indicate that similarities existed between the incidents carried out by the same perpetrator types in each country based on their weapon selection and, in some cases, target selection. In each country the prominence of explosives, incendiary devices, and firearms in dominant configurations demonstrates reliance of domestic terrorists on traditional weapons. This is in agreement with past research on the weapon selection of international terrorists. Hoffman found the tactics, targets, and weapons used by international terrorists remained consistent and was driven in part by the weapon choice of terrorists. The weapons used by international terrorists were largely conventional, including the use of firearms and explosives. [65] He argued that the use of conventional weapons was likely influenced by their wide availability, efficient cost, and ease of use.[66]

Both of these arguments are supported by our results. First, the results of the conjunctive analysis reveal domestic terrorists in the United States, the United Kingdom, and Ireland relied heavily on weapons that were widely available, cost efficient, and easy to use. In the United States, explosives, incendiary devices, and firearms were found among the most dominant case configurations, with explosives or incendiary devices used by each of the four perpetrator types. In the United Kingdom and Ireland, explosives, incendiary devices, and firearms were prominent in the dominant case configurations. In the United Kingdom right-wing, left-wing, and single issue groups did not utilize firearms, unlike nationalist/separatist groups who relied heavily on firearms in attacks associated with the conflict in Northern Ireland.[67] This is a significant finding because it suggests right-wing, left-wing, and single issue groups carrying out their attacks in the United Kingdom faced difficulty obtaining firearms, a challenge likely created by the country's strict firearm regulations.[68]

Second, in United States, the United Kingdom, and Ireland, the use of chemical, biological, or nuclear weapons was rare. Nuclear weapons were not present in any domestic terrorism incidents in either country. In the United States, only seven incidents involved chemical or biological weapons, and in the United Kingdom and Ireland eight incidents involved chemical or biological weapons. Although the existing fear that international terrorist groups will continue to seek out chemical, biological, or nuclear weapons remains high, our results suggest domestic terrorists have not found these weapons to be effective or efficient choices. Because most domestic terrorists have historically focused on meaningful targets and have not directed their attacks randomly at the general public, these weapons are not likely to be as cost efficient, worth the increased risk of use or production, or as easy to use as the more traditional weapons that we found among the dominant case configurations.

One area in which noticeable similarities existed across nations was between single issue perpetrators, as they primarily targeted businesses, private citizens and their property, and educational institutions. These groups also relied heavily on explosives and incendiary devices to carry out attacks that were likely to result in property damage. These similarities are significant because they support earlier research that predicted single issue animal rights and environmental groups would strengthen their cooperation within the United States and United Kingdom and influence each other across countries.[69] Given the growth of the internet and social networking websites, it is now easy for members of these groups to connect over great distances and increase their level of cooperation. Additional research is needed to determine whether there are connections between single groups within and between the United States and the United Kingdom.



There is growing interest among researchers in the use of the internet in the radicalization process of terrorists. [70] An examination of message boards, websites, and social networking profiles of individuals involved in these groups could reveal if there are connections between supporters of the groups and if they are sharing information on targets and tactics. If online connections exist between single issue groups within or between countries, it may be possible to examine if and how group members influence recruitment or radicalization of members.

The results for our fourth research question revealed characteristics that were prevalent in each country for attacks leading to property damage, injuries and/or fatalities, and success. All 12 configurations considered high risk for property damage in the United States were carried out using explosive or incendiary devices. For the 13 configurations with a high risk of causing property damage in the United Kingdom and Ireland, 10 were carried out using incendiary or explosive devices as the primary weapon, accounting for 26% of the domestic terrorism incidents in the United Kingdom and Ireland.

In the United States, one configuration, involving armed assaults by right-wing perpetrators using handguns to attack private citizens and their property, presented a high risk of resulting in injuries and/or fatalities. Attacks with a medium risk level relied mostly on explosives or incendiary devices. Armed assaults or assassinations utilizing firearms dominated the configurations considered high risk in the United Kingdom and Ireland.

The most common characteristics among incidents with a high risk of success in the United States were attacks on facilities or infrastructure using incendiary devices. This configuration was used to attack private citizens and their property, educational institutions, businesses, government, and abortion related targets. These attacks were most likely to be successful when primary targets were not human. This may result from the limited resistance non-human targets provide in the face of an immediate threat or the lack of human bystanders who are able to disrupt or deter an attack. Thus, target hardening or other efforts to increase the difficulty perpetrators face when attacking may be an effective response to these case configurations. In the United Kingdom and Ireland, the configurations with a high risk level of success targeted other terrorists, private citizens, military, and police with bombings, armed assaults, and assassinations. These configurations accounted for over 1,000 incidents. Given the military nature of the conflict in Northern Ireland, these configurations targeting humans with armed assaults or assassinations coincide with past research on the tactics of nationalist/separatist terrorists. [71]

Future theory construction can build upon the comparison of incidents by perpetrator type by exploring differences between weapon type, weapon sub-type, and attack type frequently employed by each perpetrator type. Research by Phillips used modern portfolio theory to examine choice of terrorist attack methods based on risk and return.[72] Our results and additional analysis focusing on specific groups within each of the perpetrator types could be used to explore how case configurations changed over time in response to attack outcomes, law enforcement responses, or group stability.

### ***Key Contributions of this Study***

The results of this study contribute to the literature on domestic terrorism and terrorism in four key ways. First, this is the first study to provide a systematic comparison of domestic terrorism incidents between the United States, the United Kingdom, and Ireland. In addition to facing threats from similar perpetrator types, similarities were found in the targets, attack types, and weapons attributed to the perpetrator types in the United States and in the United Kingdom and Ireland. The identification of these similarities suggests avenues for future comparisons of issues related to domestic terrorism in both countries – including examinations of the four perpetrator types, their ongoing operations, and law enforcement responses to each of the perpetrator types – and theorizing about the causes of these similarities.

Second, this is the first study to compare the characteristics of domestic terrorism incidents in the United States, the United Kingdom, and Ireland based on the four perpetrator types prominent in domestic terrorism

literature. This comparison revealed similarities between them. Right-wing perpetrators in the United States and the United Kingdom frequently utilized explosives in their attacks. Left-wing perpetrators in the United States and the United Kingdom directed their attacks at businesses, law enforcement, and government related targets using explosives and incendiary devices. Nationalist/separatist perpetrators in the United States and in the United Kingdom and Ireland shared similar target and attack types, with perpetrators in each country targeting businesses and government targets using explosives or incendiary devices. Single issue perpetrators, including animal rights and environmental groups, shared target, attack, and weapon types. In both countries, these perpetrators targeted businesses, educational institutions, and private citizens and their property using explosives or incendiary devices.

Third, this study joins a growing body of criminal justice research utilizing conjunctive analysis to examine criminal activity at the incident level and represents the first application of conjunctive analysis to domestic terrorism. By providing a way to examine the configurations of characteristics, conjunctive analysis serves as an appropriate tool for determining how incident-level characteristics relate to each other and if specific combinations of these characteristics influence the outcomes of terrorist incidents. Future work could build upon this study by examining specific types of attacks, for example assassinations, and additional characteristics associated with the attacks. Further, conjunctive analysis may be a useful tool for law enforcement and the intelligence community as they prepare to prevent and respond to terrorism. Although the open source data we used in the current study is limited by the information that is made public, access to official government data could expand the usefulness of this method. For example, with additional official data law enforcement could examine how the attacks carried out by a specific perpetrator type differ based on the motives of the perpetrators. Access to additional information on the motives of perpetrators would allow researchers to use conjunctive analysis to examine lone actor attacks and determine if there are similarities in the common attack types and weapon types employed by lone actor terrorists with similar motives. Researchers could also use conjunctive analysis to examine the preparatory crimes of a specific terrorist group prior to an attack. Identifying dominant case configurations of these crimes could help law enforcement agencies direct their efforts at disrupting future preparatory crimes.

Finally, the initial observation of similarities in the case configurations between like perpetrator types creates a foundation for future research on why these similarities exist. While past research explored why domestic terrorists rely on conventional weapons for their attacks, additional research is needed to determine why specific perpetrator types select the conventional weapons they use. For instance, why are incendiary devices preferred over explosives by single issue groups in both countries? Past work on single issue terrorism has speculated on the preference for explosives or incendiary devices, but it has yet to explore why one is preferred over the other in both countries.[73] This, along with questions about similar target selections by each of the four perpetrator types in both countries, are important to explore as they may help reveal why similarities exist between the perpetrator types.

### ***Limitations***

Using conjunctive analysis to examine characteristics of an event can result in the loss of information related to the larger event. By focusing on characteristics of an incident, we are unable to examine the symbolism of an attack or the motives of an individual perpetrator. The only way to address this is to gather additional information on the motives of the perpetrators, a task that is difficult for incidents that occurred long ago. In the future this problem may be less of a concern, as terrorism related incidents receive significantly more media coverage today than in the past.

Second, there are limitations to open source data, including the potential for events to be excluded from the data set because of a lack of publicly available information or potential errors in human coding. The use of multiple sources can also present a challenge, as coders must decide which source provides the most accurate information, sometimes in the face of conflicting information about the incident. Further, because the GTD gathered data on incidents dating as far back as 1970, it is possible that information on less publicized events

may be missing.

Third, as a result of missing or incomplete data, there were additional characteristics we were unable to examine. Information including an identified perpetrator, the number of perpetrators involved in an attack, and detailed descriptions of the events were not present for each incident. Future research could address this limitation by attempting to incorporate these cases into their analysis. This would require doing additional research on each of these cases in order to locate the missing information. This response is complicated by the age of some of the incidents and the lack of reliable data on incidents that received little attention or occurred nearly 50 years ago. If this information was available for more of the incidents, it would be possible to discuss in further detail characteristics of the perpetrators and specific details related to the weapon type, target type, attack type, and damage done associated with the incidents.

## ***Conclusion***

This study presents initial observations on the experiences of the United States, the United Kingdom, and Ireland with domestic terrorism based on four perpetrator types; right-wing, left-wing, nationalist/separatist, and single issue. Utilizing conjunctive analysis of case configurations, this study revealed that specific configurations of characteristics were more likely than others to result in property damage, injuries and/or fatalities, and successful attacks. In the United States, we found similarities in the characteristics of incidents carried out by different perpetrator types in the most frequent targets (businesses), attack types (bombings and facility or infrastructure attacks), and weapons used (explosives and incendiary devices).

We also found similarities between the United States and the United Kingdom and Ireland among the case configurations based on perpetrator type. First, right-wing perpetrators in the United States and the United Kingdom attacked similar targets, including businesses and private citizens and property. Second, although the number and proportion of incidents attributed to nationalist/separatist perpetrators was significantly different, the dominant configurations of incidents for this perpetrator type in the United States and in the United Kingdom and Ireland revealed similar targets, attack types, and weapon choices. Finally, single issue perpetrators in the United States and the United Kingdom carried out attacks on similar targets and utilized comparable attack types and weapons.

Our findings contribute directly to the growing domestic terrorism and conjunctive analysis literature by providing the first comparison of domestic terrorism incidents in these countries based on perpetrator type and the first comparative research on domestic terrorism utilizing conjunctive analysis. The results of the analysis also demonstrate the value of conjunctive analysis as a method for improving our understanding of terrorism incidents. Those working in counter-terrorism, and practitioners in general, could utilize the approach employed in this project to improve their understanding of the perpetrator types that may target their jurisdictions. For those in the field with access to data that is not publicly available, it may be possible to examine additional characteristics that would provide new insights into the incidents, and their outcomes, attributed to each of the perpetrator types.

This project was a first attempt to establish whether similarities existed between domestic terrorism incidents in the United States, the United Kingdom, and Ireland. Given the existing comparative literature between the United States and the United Kingdom based on the perception of a shared threat from international terrorism, additional comparative research related to domestic terrorism is necessary. Future research can build upon this project by examining additional perpetrator types and incidents attributed to lone actors. While this study included anti-abortion related incidents in the right-wing perpetrator type, others researchers have attributed these attacks to lone-actors or single issue perpetrators.[74]. Future research should examine these anti-abortion incidents and compare them directly to incidents attribute to lone-actors and single issue perpetrators to determine if similarities exist.

Future research is needed to determine if there are theoretical explanations for the similarities that we found

in this study. Future theoretical development and research may help determine why similar configurations attributed to different perpetrator types result in different outcomes and risk levels for property damage, injuries and/or fatalities, and successful attacks. Additional research is also required to determine how the similarities we found in this study may influence legislative and law enforcement responses to domestic terrorism in the United States, the United Kingdom, and Ireland.

### About the Authors:

**Joseph Gregory DeLeeuw** is an Assistant Professor of Criminal Justice in the Department of Psychology, Sociology & Criminal Justice at Ohio Northern University. His primary research interests include domestic terrorism, the modern militia movement and its online activities, and law enforcement responses to terrorism.

**William Alex Pridemore** is Dean of and Distinguished Professor in the School of Criminal Justice at the University at Albany – State University of New York where he is also Affiliate Faculty of the Department of Sociology and of the Center for Social and Demographic Analysis. His primary criminological research interests include social structure and homicide, alcohol and violence, cross-national homicide rates, and rural criminology. He also carries out research on alcohol epidemiology, the sociology of health and illness, and Russia.

### Notes

[1] Domestic terrorism in Ireland is discussed throughout this paper where appropriate. Of the four perpetrator types examined in this project, the nationalist/separatist perpetrator type was the only one identified in the available data from the Global Terrorism Database. Our analysis did not identify any incidents attributed to right-wing, left-wing, or single issue perpetrators in Ireland. Additional information on the inclusion of Ireland and the presentation of data is included in the methods section of this paper.

[2] Smith, Brent. *Terrorism in America: Pipe Bombs and Pipe Dreams*. Albany, NY: State University of New York Press, 1994.; Hewitt, Christopher. *Understanding Terrorism in America: From the Klan to Al Qaeda*. New York: Routledge, 2003.; Engene, Jan Oskar. "Five Decades of Terrorism in Europe: The Tweed Dataset." *Journal of Peace Research* 44, no. 1 (2007): 109-21

[3] Smith, 1994.

[4] Ibid.; "Te-Sat 2012: Eu Terrorism Situation and Trend Report." edited by Europol: European Police Office, 2012.

[5] Brockhoff, Sarah, Tim Krieger, and Meierrieks. "Looking Back on Anger: Explaining the Social Origins of Left-Wing and Nationalist-Separatist Terrorism in Western Europe, 1970-2007." In *American Political Science Association 2012 Annual Meeting Paper*. New Orleans, LA, 2012

[5] Hewitt, 2003.

[6] Engene, Jan Oskar. "The Extreme Right in West European Terrorism." In *Conference on The Extreme Right in Norway*. Aarhus University, 2011. p.3

[7] Brockhoff, Krieger, & Meierrieks, 2012.

[8] Sánchez-Cuenca, Ignacio. "The Dynamics of Nationalist Terrorism: Eta and the Ira." *Terrorism and Political Violence* 19, no. 3 (2007): 289-306.

[9] Ibid.

[10] Smith, 1994.; Hewitt, 2003.

[11] Sánchez-Cuenca, 2007.

[12] Monaghan, Rachel. "Single-Issue Terrorism: A Neglected Phenomenon?" *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism* 23, no. 4 (2000): 255-65.

[13] Schuster, Henry. "Domestic Terror: Who's the Most Dangerous? Eco-Terrorists Are Now above Ultra-Right Extremist on FBI Charts." (2005). <http://www.cnn.com/2005/US/08/24/schuster.column/index.html>.

[14] Monaghan, Rachel. "Terrorism in the Name of Animal Rights." *Terrorism and Political Violence* 11, no. 4 (1999): 159-69.; Leader, Stefan H., and Peter Probst. "The Earth Liberation Front and Environmental Terrorism." *Terrorism and Political Violence* 15, no. 4 (2003): 37-58.; Joosse, Paul. "Leaderless Resistance and Ideological Inclusion: The Case of the Earth Liberation Front." *Terrorism and Political Violence* 19 (2007): 351-68.

- [15] Drake, C. J. M. "The Role of Ideology in Terrorists' Target Selection." *Terrorism and Political Violence* 10, no. 2 (1998): 53-85.
- [16] Ibid.
- [17] Ibid.; Hoffman, Bruce. *Inside Terrorism*. Columbia University Press, 2006.
- [18] Ahmed, Ranya. "Terrorist Ideologies and Target Selection." *Journal of Applied Security Research* 13, no. 3 (2018): 376-90.
- [19] Asal, Victor H, R Karl Rethemeyer, Ian Anderson, Allyson Stein, Jeffrey Rizzo, and Matthew Rozea. "The Softest of Targets: A Study on Terrorist Target Selection." *Journal of Applied Security Research* 4, no. 3 (2009): 258-78.
- [20] Drake, 1998.; Hewitt, 2003.
- [21] Hewitt, 2003.
- [22] Ibid.; Sánchez-Cuenca, 2007.
- [23] Leader & Probst, 2003.
- [24] Hewitt, 2003.
- [25] Ibid.
- [26] Serhan, Yasmeeen. "Ireland Repealed Its Abortion Ban. Is Northern Ireland Next?" *The Atlantic*. May 29, 2018. URL:<https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2018/05/northern-ireland-abortion-ban/561383/>.
- [27] Ibid.
- [28] Hewitt, 2003.
- [29] Ibid.; Sánchez-Cuenca, 2007.
- [30] Ackerman, Gary A. "Beyond Arson? A Threat Assessment of the Earth Liberation Front." *Terrorism and Political Violence* 15, no. 4 (2003): 143-70.
- [31] Ibid.; Leader & Probst, 2003.
- [32] Hoffman, Bruce. "Change and Continuity in Terrorism." *Studies in Conflict and Terrorism* 24, no. 5 (2001): 417-28.; Duyvesteyn, Isabelle. "How New Is the New Terrorism?" *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism* 27, no. 5 (2004): 439-54.
- [32] Ibid.
- [32] Barnett, David. "Firearms Act: Twenty Years on, Has It Made a Difference?" *The Independent*, December 16 2017. URL: [https://www.independent.co.uk/news/long\\_reads/firearms-act-twenty-years-on-has-it-made-a-difference-dunblane-port-arthur-a8110911.html](https://www.independent.co.uk/news/long_reads/firearms-act-twenty-years-on-has-it-made-a-difference-dunblane-port-arthur-a8110911.html).
- [33] Masters, Daniel. "The Origin of Terrorist Threats: Religious, Separatist, or Something Else?" *Terrorism and political violence* 20, no. 3 (2008): 396-414.
- [34] Ibid.
- [35] Asal, Victor, and R Karl Rethemeyer. "Dilettantes, Ideologues, and the Weak: Terrorists Who Don't Kill." *Conflict Management and Peace Science* 25, no. 3 (2008): 244-63.
- [36] Ibid.
- [37] Ragin, Charles C. *The Comparative Method: Moving Beyond Qualitative and Quantitative Strategies*. University of California Press, 1989.; Miethe, Terance D, and Kriss A Drass. "Exploring the Social Context of Instrumental and Expressive Homicides: An Application of Qualitative Comparative Analysis." *Journal of Quantitative Criminology* 15, no. 1 (1999): 1-21; Miethe, Terance D, Timothy C Hart, and Wendy C Regoeczi. "The Conjunctive Analysis of Case Configurations: An Exploratory Method for Discrete Multivariate Analyses of Crime Data." *Journal of Quantitative Criminology* 24, no. 2 (2008): 227-41.
- [38] Miethe, Hart, & Regoeczi, 2008.
- [39] Ibid.; Hart, Timothy C, and Terance D Miethe. "Self-Defensive Gun Use by Crime Victims: A Conjunctive Analysis of Its Situational Contexts." *Journal of Contemporary Criminal Justice* 25, no. 1 (2009): 6-19.; Mieczkowski, Tom, and Eric Beauregard. "Lethal Outcome in Sexual Assault Events: A Conjunctive Analysis." *Justice Quarterly* 27, no. 3 (2010): 332-61.; Hart, Timothy C, and Terance D Miethe. "Violence against College Students and Its Situational Contexts: Prevalence, Patterns, and Policy Implications." *Victims and Offenders* 6, no. 2 (2011): 157-80.



- [40] Miethe, Terance D, and William H Sousa. "Carjacking and Its Consequences: A Situational Analysis of Risk Factors for Differential Outcomes." *Security Journal* 23, no. 4 (2009): 241-58.
- [41] Ibid.
- [42] "Global Terrorism Database [Data File]." National Consortium for the Study of Terrorism and Responses to Terrorism (START), 2014.
- [43] "Global Terrorism Database: Gtd Variables & Inclusion Criteria." 2014.
- [44] "Global Terrorism Database [Data File]"; 2014.
- [45] Enders, Walter, Todd Sandler, and Khusrav Gaibullov. "Domestic Versus Transnational Terrorism: Data, Decomposition, and Dynamics." *Journal of Peace Research* 48, no. 3 (2011): 319-37.
- [46] Ibid.
- [47] Dugan, Laura, Gary LaFree, and Heather Fogg. "A First Look at Domestic and International Global Terrorism Events, 1970–1997." Chap. 36 In *Intelligence and Security Informatics*, edited by Sharad Mehrotra, Daniel D Zeng, Hsinchun Chen, Bhavani Thuraisingham and Fei-Yue Wang. Lecture Notes in Computer Science, 407-19: Springer Berlin Heidelberg, 2006.
- [48] Hewitt, Christopher. *Political Violence and Terrorism in Modern America: A Chronology*. Westport, CT: Praeger Security International, 2005.; "Start - Terrorist Organization Profiles." National Consortium for the Study of Terrorism and Responses to Terrorism; URL: [http://www.start.umd.edu/start/data\\_collections/tops/](http://www.start.umd.edu/start/data_collections/tops/) .
- [49] Miethe, Hart, & Regoeczi, 2008.
- [50] Miethe and Sousa, 2009.; Hart and Miethe, 2011.
- [51] Hoffman, Bruce."Terrorist Targeting: Tactics, Trends, and Potentialities." *Terrorism and Political Violence* 5, no. 2 (1993): 12-29.; Smith, Brent L., and Kelly R. Damphousse. "The American Terrorist 1980-1995: Characteristics, Trends, and Prospects for the Future." In *The Future of Terrorism: A Reader for the 21st Century*, 132-54. Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage, 1998.; Hewitt, 2003.
- [52] Sánchez-Cuenca, 2007.
- [53] Eagan, Sean P. "From Spikes to Bombs: The Rise of Eco-Terrorism." *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism* 19 (1996): 1-18.; Monaghan, 1999.; Monaghan, 2000.
- [54] Leader & Probst, 2003.
- [55] LaFree, Gary, Laura Dugan, and Raven Korte. "The Impact of British Counterterrorist Strategies on Political Violence in Northern Ireland: Comparing Deterrence and Backlash Models." *Criminology* 47, no. 1 (2009): 17-45.
- [56] Atran, Scott. "The Moral Logic and Growth of Suicide Terrorism." *Washington Quarterly* 29, no. 2 (2006): 127-47.
- [57] Rosenthal, Aaron. "Post-Attack Policies: Analyzing the Magnitude of the U.S. And U.K. Domestic Security Changes Following the 9-11 Attacks and 2005 London Bombings." University of Oregon, 2007.
- [58] Sutton, Lesley, Keith Hawton, Sue Simkin, Pauline Turnbull, Navneet Kapur, Olive Bennewith, and David Gunnell. "Gunshot Suicides in England." *Social Psychiatry & Psychiatric Epidemiology* 40, no. 4 (2005): 324-28.
- [60] "Police Service of Northern Ireland." (2013); URL: <http://www.psni.police.uk/index/advice-and-legislation/firearms.htm> .
- [61] Hoffman, 1993.
- [62] Smith & Damphousse, 1998.; Hewitt, 2003.
- [63] Hoffman, 1993.
- [64] Ibid.
- [65] Sánchez-Cuenca, 2007.
- [66] Sutton et al., 2005.

---

[67] Ackerman, 2003.; Leader & Probst, 2003.

[68] Conway, Maura, and Lisa McInerney. "Jihadi Video and Auto-Radicalisation: Evidence from an Exploratory Youtube Study." In *Intelligence and Security Informatics*, edited by Daniel Ortiz-Arroyo, Henrik Legind Larsen, Daniel Dajun Zeng, David Hicks and Gerhard Wagner, 108-18: Springer, 2008.; Bermingham, Adam, Maura Conway, Lisa McInerney, Neil O'Hare, and Alan F Smeaton. "Combining Social Network Analysis and Sentiment Analysis to Explore the Potential for Online Radicalisation." Paper presented at the Social Network Analysis and Mining, 2009. ASONAM'09. International Conference on Advances in, 2009.; Ashour, Omar. "Online De-Radicalization? Countering Violent Extremist Narratives: Message, Messenger and Media Strategy." *Perspectives on Terrorism* 4, no. 6 (2011).

[69] Sánchez-Cuenca, 2007.

[70] Phillips, Peter J. "Applying Modern Portfolio Theory to the Analysis of Terrorism. Computing the Set of Attack Method Combinations from Which the Rational Terrorist Group Will Choose in Order to Maximise Injuries and Fatalities." *Defence and Peace Economics* 20, no. 3 (2009): 193-213.

[71] Ackerman, 2003.; Leader & Probst, 2003.

[72] Hamm, Mark, and Ramon Spaaij. "Lone Wolf Terrorism in America: Using Knowledge of Radicalization Pathways to Forge Prevention Strategies." National Insititute of Justice (2015).

---

## Research Notes

# Characteristics of Jihadist Terrorist Leaders: A Quantitative Approach

by Lennart van Leeuwen and Daan Weggemans

### Abstract

*In June 2018 Mullah Fazlullah, the leader of the Taliban in Pakistan, was killed in a drone strike. This attack can be seen as part of a decapitation strategy, which is frequently used by states. Often being perceived as a symbol of their organisation, jihadist terrorist leaders take important positions in their groups and beyond. It is therefore not surprising that counter-terrorism strategies often target the leadership of terrorist organisations. However, open source data provide only limited information on these leaders and what sets them apart from other members of their organisation. This Research Note brings together the fragmented information on 66 jihadist terrorist leaders in a new dataset, suggesting the existence of a set of common characteristics of jihadist terrorist leaders. Furthermore, when comparing leaders and followers, this study argues that, on the one hand they differ from them when it comes to religious background and criminal records. On the other hand, they are quite similar when it comes to characteristics such as education and socio-economic backgrounds. The most important finding, however, is that leaders tend to have substantial battlefield experience. Many of them have fought in Afghanistan. This suggests that Syria may become (or perhaps already has become) the breeding ground for a new generation of jihadist terrorist leaders.*

**Keywords:** terrorism, leaders, jihadism, profile

### Introduction

In today's culture, much of the general public seems to be fascinated by accounts on hunting terrorist leaders. The wide variety of books and films on the search for, and elimination of, Osama bin Laden is illustrative of this phenomenon. This case and other cases of targeted killings and organisational decapitation do, however, not only capture the attention of the average citizen, it also illustrates the emphasis of this *modus operandi* within counter-terrorism strategies [1]. Despite a substantial scholarly debate on the effectiveness of decapitation [2], it is frequently assumed that the live or death of a terrorist leader has a significant effect on the longevity of a terrorist organisation. This, then, leads to an assumption that there is plenty of knowledge on what sets these leaders apart: what characterises them and to what extent do they differ from other terrorists? This assumption is false, however.

Weinberg and Eubank have noted decades ago that information on terrorist leaders is "sparse" and "fragmented". [3] More recently, Hofmann has also held that basic knowledge on terrorist leaders is often still lacking. [4] Most evidence on terrorist leadership characteristics still remains anecdotal. On the other hand, many studies have been performed on the characteristics of (jihadist) terrorists in general. [5] However, even with the quantitative analyses of, for example, Sageman and Bakker [6], no single common profile of a (jihadist) terrorist could be established. Nevertheless, these studies have provided considerable insights in some of the basic characteristics of (jihadist) terrorists.

It is the aim of this Research Note to follow in the footsteps of previous research on jihadist terrorists and to improve our knowledge of the characteristics of jihadist terrorist leaders. Closing this knowledge gap will allow a preliminary analysis of the similarities and differences between the characteristics of jihadist rank-and-file terrorists and their leaders. Inspired by the work of Bakker [7] (and therefore indirectly by Sageman [8]), a small database was built with data concerning the characteristics of 66 jihadist terrorist leaders active in the

years 2001-2017. Bringing together fragmented pieces of information can provide new insights, which might lead to a partial rethinking of the wisdom of some counter-terrorism strategies.

### ***Researching Terrorist Leaders***

Following the call of Weinberg, Eubank and Hofmann to advance our basic understanding of (jihadist) terrorist leaders, this Research Note firstly aims to gather open source data on the individuals in this population by establishing an initial dataset on the characteristics of jihadist terrorist leaders. [9] This provides opportunities to learn more about them and what sets them apart from jihadist terrorists in general.

In order to provide a first quantitative comparison between the two populations, many variables mirrored those from the studies of Bakker and Sageman [10]. Some other variables have been added. The variables are ordered in the three categories. The social background category is similar to Bakker's, with regard to the variables. The second category - career in jihadist terrorist organisations - is largely overlapping with his operationalisation but includes some additional elements. While age and place of recruitment are variables Bakker also used, the prior memberships in other jihadist terrorist organisations has been added here. This last variable may help in understanding the career path of jihadist terrorist leaders. Lastly, this study looks into the battlefield experiences of the leaders: did the leaders participate in wars and if so, where? This was not in the scope of Bakker's research, but may provide important insights in the development of jihadist terrorist careers.

For identifying leaders, the Consolidated United Nations Security Council Sanctions List has been used as a starting point. [11] The heads of the jihadist terrorist organisations and their predecessors are included in the sample. This has resulted in a dataset of 66 jihadist terrorist leaders who were active as leaders between 2001-2017. These leaders are spread across 38 organisations with 18 of them still active as of October 2017, while 32 are dead [12] 7 others are incarcerated, 4 are inactive (e.g. in hiding without operational capabilities or de-radicalised or disengaged). In one case no evidence could be found regarding his current status, while four others are categorised as cases with contradictory information on their status. Here sources are not agreeing as to whether a particular leader is active, arrested, deceased or inactive. The Appendix lists all individuals included.

As mentioned earlier, the data were gathered from open sources. Data on the leaders were found in (auto-) biographies, (inter-) governmental reports, newspapers, scholarly articles, think-tank reports, webpages such as the 'Mapping Militant Organizations' section of Stanford University and the Counter Extremism Project, as well as from speeches of, and interviews with, terrorist leaders. Furthermore, less than half a dozen of online forums are used as sources (since they can provide translations of Arabic texts which are published by the media outlets of jihadist terrorist organisations) [13]. While most of these sources can be considered to provide reliable factual information, online forums and news articles are more problematical. Their partisan interest may outpace their desire to provide correct information. As a result, during this study, multiple sources have been used to crosscheck information.

The resulting dataset has been used in two ways. First, descriptive analyses have been used to draw a picture of the characteristics of the jihadist terrorist leaders. Second, these results were used to form the basis for the comparison with the characteristics of jihadist terrorists in general.

### ***Characteristics of Jihadist Terrorist Leaders***

The dataset resulting from the above-mentioned approach has provided the following insights on the social background of jihadist terrorist leaders, their careers in terrorist organisations, and their battlefield experiences

#### ***Social Background***

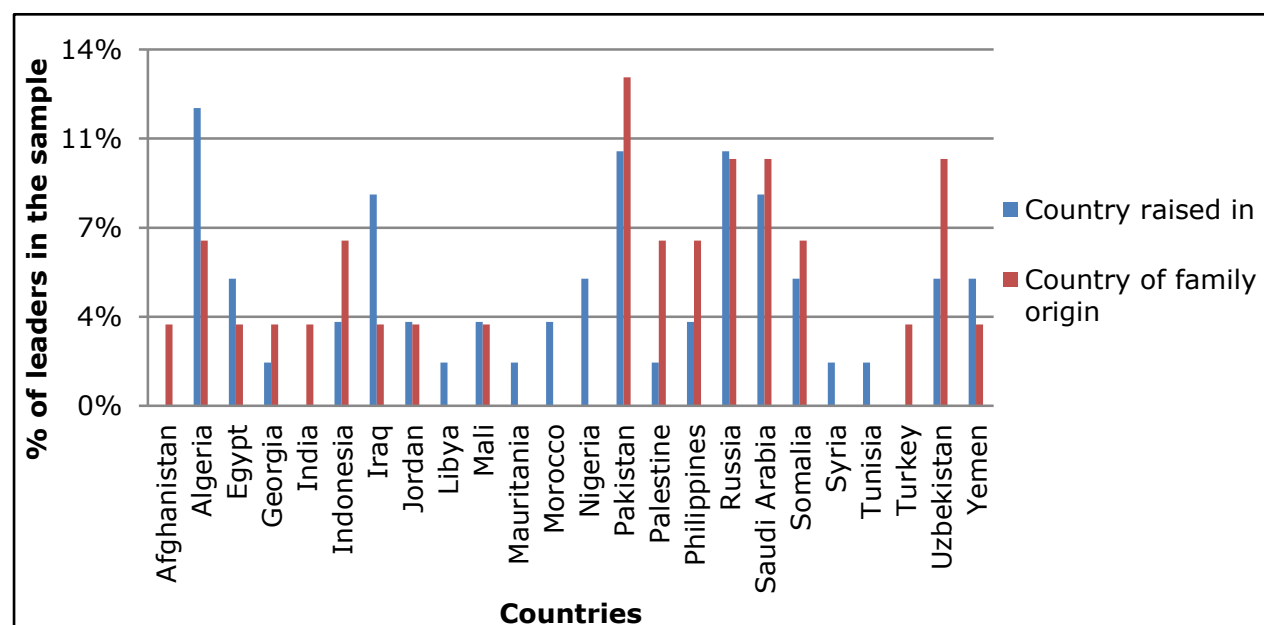
The first category of variables in this study concerns the social background of the leaders. This is detailed in

terms of geography, socio-economic background, education and faith, occupation, and criminal record.

### Geography

The leaders in the sample are from quite different countries of origin. While most leaders were raised in Algeria (n=7), followed by Pakistan and Russia (n=6 each), no fewer than 21 different countries are identified in this category. Furthermore, looking at the family origin of the leaders, 18 different countries are found, of which Pakistan has the highest leader-count (n=4). As can be seen in Figure 1, most of the countries have a predominantly Muslim population.

**Figure 1: Geographical Background of Jihadist Terrorist Leaders**



In addition, when comparing the countries in which leaders were raised and their current/last countries of residence, it becomes clear that these are the same in 58,1% of the valid cases. 41,9% are currently living in a different country than they were raised in or have died in a different country. This shows that while many leaders emigrate at some point in their lives, most stayed in their country of origin.

Moreover, of those leaders who fought in wars or other violent conflicts (more information on this can be found later in this section) and of which the country of where they were raised is known (n=34), 24 (36,4% of total sample) fought abroad and 11 (16,7% of total sample) fought in their home country. Furthermore, of the 19 cases on which information on both the country where they had been raised and the country of military/terrorist training has been found, 16 (84,2%) have had training abroad and 4 (21,1%) received training in their home country. These findings demonstrate that leaders of jihadist terrorist organisations are often not limited to their home country and tend to gain experiences abroad.

### Socio-economic Background

Looking at the socio-economic background of the leaders, the data suggests that leaders are predominantly from the middle classes of society (66,7%). The lower and upper class are equally represented in the sample (16,7%). This finding contradicts some of the literature on terrorist leaders. According to both Leiken and Sendagorta, leaders are recruited from the upper classes, while our data show that this not always the case. [14] However, some caution in the generalising this statement is in order, since the number of cases on which data on the socio-economic status was available is relatively low (n=18).

### Education and Religion

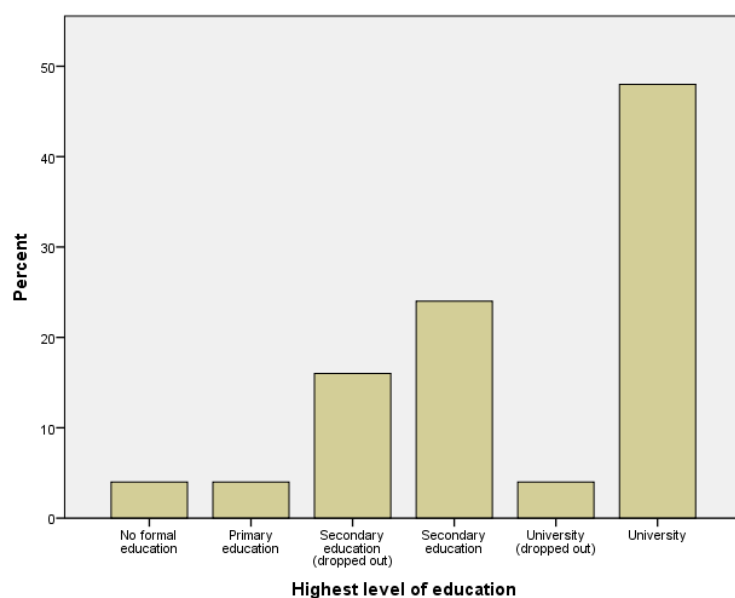
It is often stated that many terrorists are relatively highly educated [15]. The new data on jihadist terrorist leaders subscribes to this position (see Figure 2). 52% (n=13) attended university and of those, 12 graduated and one did not. On the opposite side of the level of education scale, having received no formal education, is



Baitullah Mehsud. He is the founder of the umbrella organisation Tehrik-e-Taliban Pakistan. Moreover, six leaders ended their education after secondary school. Interestingly, 25% (n=5) have ended their education prematurely (i.e. without graduating). Moreover, 48% have graduated from university, while 25% did not graduate from secondary school. Although a wide variety of levels of education could be found among the leaders, most leaders are highly educated.

Further looking into the childhood years of the leaders, it becomes clear that most of them had a religious upbringing, at least to some extent. Of the 20 valid cases, only three had no particular religious background. Furthermore, there is one leader who converted from Christianity to Islam: Tarkan Tayumurazovich Batirashvili (a.k.a. Omar Shishani). Moreover, of the leaders who received an Islamic upbringing, a wide variety of doctrines can be seen (ranging from Deobandism to Salafism and from Wahhabism to Sufism). Interestingly, Sheikh Abu Hashim Muhammad bin Abdul Rahman al Ibr (the arrested leader of Ansar al-Islam) changed from ShiaI to Sunni Islam. This may also be considered as a case of conversion. Thus, while only represented to a minor extent (n=5), converts who becoming jihadist terrorist leaders are a reality.

**Figure 2: Levels of Education among Jihadist Terrorist Leaders**



### *Occupation*

With regard to the professional backgrounds of the jihadist terrorist leaders, it is hard to paint a general picture. Of the 66 cases in total, 28 cases were available for analysis, since these are the cases data were found on the occupational situation prior to or in between membership of jihadist terrorist organisations. The extracted data were, on the one hand, very diverse; professions ranged from low to high on the societal ladder (i.e. from employee of municipal maintenance services to medical surgeon). However, of all occupations found, professions in which the leader takes a teaching role are more common than the other listed in our sample. In eight cases (25,0%) jihadist terrorist leaders had held a teaching position. Furthermore, almost a third (32,1%) have held no jobs. Although one explanation for this might be the young age at which these subjects joined their first jihadist terrorist organisation (usually in their early twenties), no further statistical evidence has been found for this in our sample.

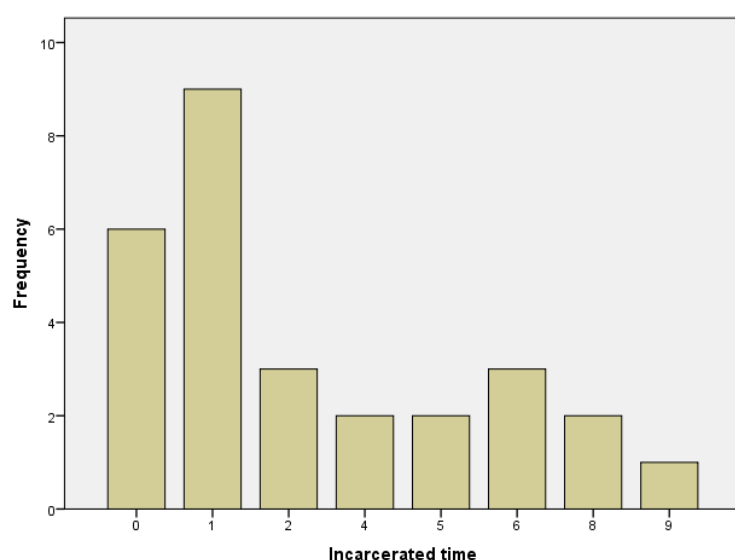
### *Criminal Backgrounds*

Concerning the criminal backgrounds of the jihadist terrorist leaders, the majority (22 of the 28 valid cases) had been incarcerated in their past. The average time in prison (including those who had not been incarcerated) is 2.71 years, but most (n=9) have spent a total of one year behind bars. 8 leaders were incarcerated for 5 years or longer. Overall, leaders tend to have been incarcerated for a period of time in their past. Of only 6 (9,1% of the total sample) it could be determined that they had spent no time in prison. Figure 3 displays the incarceration

of the jihadist terrorist leaders.

Most leaders who have been found guilty in court (n=28) [16] have faced terrorist activity charges or were accused of membership in a terrorist organisation (n=22). Furthermore, there are two counts of kidnapping, four counts of illegal weapon possession, three charges of murder or murder threats, three cases of robbery and petty theft. One future leader had been tried and found guilty of participating in a student protest, while there was one account of undermining the ruling government by promoting the establishment of an Islamic state. While the charges were very diverse, most leaders had been incarcerated or sentenced due to their terrorist activities.

**Figure 3: Incarceration Length of Jihadist Terrorists Leaders**



### ***Career in Jihadist Terrorist Organisations***

The second category investigated was 'career in jihadist terrorist organisations'. This category encompasses the ages of joining the first jihadist terrorist organisation, recruitment (i.e. location of recruitment and social affiliation), age of entering their current or previous organisation, and the number of jihadist terrorist organisations the leader had been part of.

When joining their first jihadist terrorist organisation, leaders were, on average, 28 years of age. Moreover, 50% of them entered the jihadist scene under the age of 26 and most of them were 21 or 22 years old. However, the youngest age identified was 15 and the eldest was 61.

Related to the age of joining their first jihadist terrorist organisation is the recruitment context. Two variables were examined: the location of recruitment and the effect of relatives, friends and other close acquaintances on the joining of such organisations (i.e. social affiliation). Unfortunately, too little relevant data were found on the latter. On the location of recruitment it can be said that Afghanistan often stood out. Of the 43 valid cases, 13 can be directly linked to Afghanistan in their recruitment. The Soviet invasion and occupation of Afghanistan in the years since 1979, led many Muslims to Afghanistan to fight. This study does not equate joining the resistance movement in Afghanistan with membership in a terrorist organisation, but the location has been vital in the start of jihadist terrorist careers of these 13 leaders. Other places of recruitment have been as diverse as the other countries listed above.

Comparing the ages at which the future leaders joined their first jihadist terrorist organisation with the age at which they entered their current or last (in cases of being incarcerated or deceased) organisation, the ages in the latter variable are generally higher, as one might expect. With the valid number of cases being 45, the average age is 36. While most leaders were 29 or 33 when they entered their current organisation (n=5 for

both), 50% of all leaders were 33 or older. Abu Bakar Ba'asyir is an outlier with his age. Being the eldest case in the sample with a birth date in 1938, he also exemplifies the phenomenon that leaders often tend to break away from their first jihadist terrorist organization.

Of the 42 cases data could be found, 39 have been a member of at least one other jihadist terrorist organisation than their current/last organisation. Nevertheless, the higher the number of other memberships, the less common it becomes (see Table 1). Most leaders have been part of one other organisation (n=23, which is 34.8% of the total sample) while only one leader (Ahmed el Tilemsi) was part of four other jihadist terrorist organisations (also the maximum number of other organisations in this sample).

**Table 1: Interorganisational Mobility of Jihadist Terrorist Leaders**

	Memberships of other jihadist terrorist organisations	Count	Percentage of total sample	Percentage of total valid cases
	0	3	4.5%	7.1%
	1	23	34.8%	54.8%
	2	13	19.7%	31.0%
	3	2	3.0%	4.8%
	4	1	1.5%	2.4%
<b>Valid total</b>		42	63.6%	100%
<b>Total</b>		66	100%	

### ***Battlefield Experience***

The last category explored was battlefield experience. This section will look into the extent to which the leaders had been actively participating in wars or other violent conflicts, and the locations of these battlefield experiences.

Leaders who participated in wars or other violent conflicts are very well represented in the sample. Of the 38 valid cases, 35 score positively on this variable. It is not only a relatively high number within the valid cases, also within the total sample it is a substantial amount. With 28 accounts of missing data, it can be stated that at least 53% of the total sample has had frontline battle experiences - at least to some extent. While some have participated in many conflicts, others have only had battlefield experience in one conflict. Nevertheless, 35 leaders have fought at the forefront on the battlefield. Jihadist leaders are predominantly veterans of war.

The locations of the wars and violent conflicts the leaders participated in are on the one hand diverse, but, on the other hand, a pattern can be discerned. There are fourteen locations in which the leaders in our sample have gained fighting experience. These stretch from Algeria to Indonesia but are predominantly Muslim countries. Two main hot spots emerged. First, conflicts in the Caucasus have attracted and shaped 8 leaders. Second, Afghanistan has had a strong appeal, 21 out of the 66 leaders in total (31,8%) have fought in the Afghan war against the Soviet Union and/or later against the United States and its allies. A substantial number of the leaders have had links to Afghanistan.

### ***Comparing Leaders and Followers***

In this section, a preliminary comparison will be made between (mostly) Bakker's findings on the characteristics of jihadist terrorists and our findings on jihadist leaders.

#### ***Geographical Background***

With regard to jihadist terrorists in Europe, Bakker and Leiken argued that there are two types of terrorists

in terms of their geographical origins. [17] On the one hand, there are the first generation of immigrants who were raised in a non-Western country and, on the other hand, there are the 'insiders' who were raised in Europe but have a non-Western family origin. The connotation of insiders and outsiders is less applicable to the jihadist terrorist leaders across the globe. While Bakker argues that most jihadist terrorists in Europe are raised there and have different family backgrounds, the leaders in this dataset have predominantly been raised in the country they are residing in.

Nevertheless, the locations of family background do seem to be related. As Jenkins also argued, family origins of the jihadist terrorists in the United States often lay in North Africa, the Middle-East, South Asia and the Balkan region. [18] Unsurprisingly, the jihadist terrorist leaders also come from these regions. The related countries often display strict Islamic doctrines and it is therefore no wonder that these states are linked to jihadist terrorist organisations with their extremist views regarding the teachings of Islam.

#### *Socio-economic Background*

Several scholars have found that the (jihadist) terrorist comes from the lower or middle classes of society. [19] Nevertheless, Bakker has also found cases of jihadist terrorists in the upper classes in Western Europe. [20] While Leiken argues that the leaders are recruited in the highest societal regions and the common members of the terrorist group in the lower classes [21], this is not reflected in the analysis of our dataset. The present comparison between followers and leaders leads us to conclude that there is no great difference between the two groups when it comes to socio-economic status. We found that only a few leaders are from the lower or upper classes of society. Just like among other members of jihadist terrorist organisations, the middle class is very well represented. The differences are therefore not substantial.

#### *Education*

Nesser, Bakker, Hudson, and Jenkins have all argued that followers of terrorist organisations are often highly educated. [22] Leiken, on the other hand, has argued that this is mostly true for the leaders. [23] The present investigation has indeed found that leaders tend to be highly educated. Over 48% of them have received a university-level education. However, in contrast to what Leiken argues, this, according to the other four authors mentioned, is not only a characteristic of leaders. Furthermore, in both populations cases of 'drop-outs' (i.e. those who did not finish the education they started) have been recorded. The leaders and followers therefore do seem to have much in common when it comes to their level of education.

#### *Occupation*

(Jihadist) Terrorists often have a wide variety of occupations, according to Hudson and Bakker. [24] Although unemployment has been found in their biographies, its rate is not significantly different from their peers in society. Sendagorta also argues that unemployment in itself is not a very decisive factor in joining terrorist groups. [25] Similar characteristics have been found in the sample of jihadist terrorist leaders. An interesting outcome of our research is that there is a substantial portion of leaders who have had a teaching background and/or were religious preachers. While Bakker and Hudson do not elaborate on the exact professions of the members of jihadist terrorist organisations, it can be hypothesised here that this is a true characteristic of the leaders, since they have been given a didactical role to play in the terrorist organisation.

#### *Criminal Record*

While Nesser argues that only a few terrorists have a criminal record, Bakker found that 25% of his sample has been sentenced for criminal offenses. [26] Nevertheless, both authors agree that most of the terrorists do not have a criminal record. However, the jihadist terrorist leaders show a relatively higher number of criminal offenses. One-third of the sample has been incarcerated and 42% have been found guilty in court (some leaders have been sentenced in absentia). While it is not always clear what the criminal charges of the members of jihadist terrorist organisations generally were, it can be argued that the leaders of the current sample have a criminal record more often than not. [27]

#### *Religious Background*

Some scholars have found that, in terms of religious backgrounds, jihadist terrorists have developed their faith over time. Bakker, for example, found that only a small percentage had an Islamic upbringing (22%) and 58

of his 61 subjects had been identified as having increased their faith in the months prior to joining a terrorist organisation. [28] Nesser has also found this, arguing that, before terrorists join an organisation, they have not been very active in observing their religion. [29] Schuurman, Grol & Flower furthermore found that “converts are considerably overrepresented” in Islamist extremism and terrorism. [30]

Leaders of jihadist terrorist organisations, however, do not match this description. Rather the opposite is true. Only a small percentage did not receive an Islamic upbringing and the number of converts is quite low. This contrast may be the result of the different focus areas of the above-mentioned studies. The secular and partially Christian Europe in which the terrorist of the mentioned studies grew up in has provided a totally different ideological context than the predominantly Islamic countries in which the leaders were raised. Nevertheless, this difference in upbringing may be interesting to follow up in future research.

### ***Circumstances of Joining the Jihad***

#### *Age*

Bakker found that the ages of the subjects in his sample at the time of their arrest were spread large. With a minimum of 16 and a maximum of 59, the average was 27 [31]. This relatively young age is also reflected in the studies of Jenkins (average age of 32) [32] and Hudson (stating that on average the terrorists were in their early twenties) [33] All three authors thus agree that terrorists are rather young.

The data from our exploration point in the same direction. However, as can be expected, the age of current leaders is much higher. This higher age is consistent with the idea that leaders in general are more experienced and thus older. The data thus show that although the distribution of ages varies greatly in both the jihadist terrorist population and among jihadist terrorist leaders, the ages upon entering the jihadist scene are mostly between 20 and 30. However, the leaders of jihadist terrorist organisations are substantially older than the jihadist terrorists in the West.

#### *Place of Recruitment*

The places of recruitment can only be compared to a limited extent. Since Bakker’s sample only included jihadist terrorists in Western Europe, his findings automatically differ greatly from the places of recruitment found in our present sample. Nevertheless, both Bakker and Nesser argue that Pakistan is an important place of recruitment. [34] This is also reflected in the sample of the leaders, but is not in terms of a breeding ground. Only three leaders were reportedly recruited in Pakistan. It is Afghanistan that had the greatest recruitment appeal for them. Still, no direct conclusions may be derived from this comparison, due to the different foci of the studies.

In sum, the picture that arises is that leaders and their followers have both similar and differing characteristics. The data of this research does not support a dichotomous conclusion. The leaders do not differ substantially from the followers, but neither are they completely the same. Table 2 provides an overview of the discussed characteristics and the way the characteristics of the leaders and followers are related.

**Table 2: Summary of Comparisons between Leaders and Followers**

	Difference/similarity	Legend	
<i>Geographical background</i>	+	--	Very different
<i>Socioeconomic status</i>	+	-	Different
<i>Education</i>	++	+	Similar
<i>Occupation</i>	-	++	Very similar
<i>Criminal record</i>	-		
<i>Religious background</i>	--		
<i>Age</i>	-		
<i>Place of recruitment</i>	-		



---

### ***Conclusion and Reflection***

This Research Note took some first, exploratory steps towards filling the gap of knowledge on jihadist terrorist leaders, heeding to some extent to the call made decades ago by Weinberg & Eubank and more recently by Hofmann. [35] By first bringing the publicly available data on jihadist terrorist leaders together and then comparing the information on leadership characteristics with existent knowledge on jihadist terrorists in general, some important (but preliminary) conclusions can be drawn.

Looking at the social background, this Research Note makes clear that the jihadist terrorist leaders in this study are not extraordinary individuals. They are not of high or low class and they have not spent significant time in prison. However, more often than not the leaders have significant battlefield experience, which sets them apart from others. Thus, while on the one hand they do not differ much from average persons in society with regard to their social background, there are some indications that they do differ on other grounds.

It is also in the comparison with the followers that the leaders do not substantially stand out. Although having had (1) a more religious upbringing, (2) different occupational backgrounds, (3) a greater criminal record, (4) a slightly higher age, and (5) different places of recruitment, the leaders are generally quite similar to the followers in this study. Geographical backgrounds, socioeconomic status and education are more or less the same for both populations. The present exploration has made clear that there are both similarities and differences between leaders and followers. It is a preliminary conclusion on which future research can build on.

This study shows that many jihadist terrorist leaders have fought in wars and/or other violent conflicts. Their participation has drawn them deeper into jihadist theatres of conflict, which have become important places to build up a network from. The war in Afghanistan in particular, has been a facilitator in connecting individuals with, for example, Osama bin Laden. Therefore, a parallel with contemporary jihadist 'hot-zones' is plausible. Countries at war and in violent conflict such as Syria and Iraq, and in which foreign fighters play or have played an important role (as was the case in the Afghan war during the Soviet occupation), are likely to be breeding grounds of future generations of jihadist terrorist leaders.

Being only an explorative first step into enhancing our knowledge on jihadist terrorist leaders, some caveats about our findings have to be addressed here. With regard to the established dataset, it must be mentioned that, although many data are publicly available, much data is still missing. Missing data, naturally, affects the quality of this study. The dataset must be further enriched (with regard to the saturation of the variables) in order to provide a more solid portrait of jihadist terrorist leaders. The call of Weinberg and Eubank to find more information on terrorist leaders therefore is still valid. [36]

With regard to the second objective of this study - the evaluation of the differences and similarities between the two populations - it has to be emphasized that research is still dominated by studies on Western jihadist terrorists. Further research should focus on more in-depth comparisons between followers and leaders within the same jihadist terrorist organisations.

In order to systematically enhance our understanding of (jihadist) terrorist leaders, future research must build on existing studies, just as this study has built on Bakker's. Using the same variables, but with different approaches (some are better suited for qualitative research), will lead to new insights. Research on jihadist terrorist leaders could also greatly benefit from the findings of other disciplines. For example, the leadership characteristics identified by organisational studies theories could be used for further analysis. On the effect of leaders on the longevity of (jihadist) terrorist organisation, social movement theory may provide important insights.

In sum, while this quantitative study has thrown some light on jihadist terrorist leaders, much more needs to be done to deepen our knowledge and widen our theoretical scope.

***About the Authors:*** Lennart van Leeuwen, holds a BA in Safety and Security Management, with a focus on conflict studies, from Avans University of Applied Sciences. He graduated in 2018 with a Master of Crisis and Security Management from Leiden University. He is currently employed in the field of information security in the

financial sector.

**Daan Weggemans** is a Ph.D. researcher at Leiden University's Institute of Security and Global Affairs (ISGA). He is also a Research Fellow at the International Centre for Counter-Terrorism – The Hague. Recent research includes studies on the lives and preparatory processes of foreign fighters, the role of families in radicalisation and the detention and re-integration of jihadist extremist offenders.

Correspondence: [d.j.weggemans@fgga.leidenuniv.nl](mailto:d.j.weggemans@fgga.leidenuniv.nl)

### **Acknowledgements**

The authors wish to thank Ms. Jennifer Dowling for her detailed comments. In addition, the authors thank the editors for their constructive feedback.

### **Appendix: List of Jihadist Leaders whose Backgrounds have been Studied (n = 66)**

Organisation	Leader
Abu Sayyaf Group	- Khadafi Abubakar Janjalani - Radulon Sahiron
Al-Qaeda	- Osama bin Laden - Ayman al-Zawahiri
Armed Islamic Group	- Rachid Oukali - Nourredine Boudiafi
Asbat Al-Ansar	- Haytham Abd al-Karim al Sa'di
Harakat Ul-Mujahidin/HUM	- Farooqi Kashmiri
Islamic Army of Aden	- Khalid Bin-Muhammad Bin-Ali Bin Abdulrab al-Nabi
Islamic movement of Uzbekistan	- Tahir Yuldashev - Abu Usman Adil - Usman Ghazi
Libyan Islamic Fighting Group	- Abdelhakim Belhadj
Salafist Group for Preaching and Combat	- Hassan Hattab - Nabil Sahraoui
The Organisation of Al-Qaeda in the Islamic Maghreb	- Abdelmalek Droukdel
Jaish-I-Mohammed	- Masood Azhar
Ansar al-Shari'a in Tunisia	- Saifallah Ben Hassine
Jemmah Anshorut Tauhid	- Abu Bakar Ba'asyir
Ansar al-Islam	- Najmuddin Faraj Ahmad - Wiryah Salih - Sheikh Abu Hashim Muhammad bin Abdul Rahman al Ibrahim
Islamic International Brigade	- Thamir Saleh Abdullah - Abd Al-Aziz Bin Ali Bin Said Al Said Al-Ghamdi - Farid Yusef Umeira
Riyadus-Salikhin Reconnaissance and Sabotage Battalion of Chechen Martyrs	- Shamil Basayev - Aslan Avgazarovich Butukayev
Special Purpose Islamic Regiment	- Movsar Suleimanov/Barayev - Khamzat Tazabayev

Al-Qaeda in Iraq	- Ahmad Fadil Nazzal Al-Khalayleh - Abu Hamza al-Muhajir
Islamic State	- Ibrahim Awwad Ibrahim Ali Al-Badri Al-Samarrai - Tarkan Tayumurazovich Batirashvili
Laskar-e-Tayyiba	- Hafiz Muhammad Saeed
Islamic Jihad Union	- Najmiddin Kamolitdinovich Jalolov
Al-Qaeda in the Arabian Peninsula	- Nasser al-Wuhayshi - Qasim al-Raymi
Emarat Kavkaz	- Doku Khamatovich Umarov - Aliaskhab Alibulatovich Kebekov
Tehrik-e-Taliban Pakistan	- Baitullah Mehsud - Jamshed Mehsud - Fazal Hayat
Al-Murabitoun	- Abderrahmane Ould el Amar - Mokhtar Belmokhtar
Ansar Eddine	- Iyad ag Ghali
Muhammad Jamal Network	- Muhammad Jamal abd-al Rahim Ahmad al-Kashif
Jabhat Fateh al-Sham	- Abu Muhammad al-Julani (2012 - present)
Jama'atu Ahlis Sunna Lidda'awati Wal-Jihad	- Mohammad Yusuf - Abubakar Shekau
Ansarul Mislimina fi Biladis Sudan	- Khalid al-Barnawi
Abdallah Azzam Brigades	- Majid bin Muhammad al Majid
Harakat Sham al-Islam	- Ibrahim Bin Shakaran - Abu Talha al Andalusi - Abu Muhammad al Baydawi
Mujahidin Indonesian Timur	- Abu Wardah
Jund al-Khilafah in Algeria	- Gouri Abdelmalek - Bashir Othman al-Assimi
Jamaat-ul-Ahrar	- Maulana Qasim Khorasani
Jund Al Aqsa	- Muhammad Yusuf 'Uthman 'Abd al-Salam - Abu Dhar al-Najdi al-Harethi
Al-Shabaab	- Aden Hashi Ayro - Ahmed Abdi Godane - Ahmad Umar
Haqqani Network	- Sirajuddin Jallaloudine Haqqani
Unknown current organisation	- Hamada Ould Mohamed el-Khairiy

## Notes

[1] This was recently again demonstrated by the reported killing of Fazal Hayat (a.k.a. Mullah Fazlullah) with the use of a drone (Al Jazeera. (2018). *Pakistan Taliban chief Mullah Fazlullah 'killed in drone attack'*. URL: <https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2018/06/pakistani-taliban-chief-mullah-fazlullah-killed-drone-strike-180615094513389.html>, on the 16<sup>th</sup> of June 2018). Fazlullah has been a subject in the sample of this study, but his death is not recorded in the data.

[2] For instance, Johnston, P.B. (2012). Does Decapitation Work? Assessing the Effectiveness of Leadership Targeting in Counterinsurgency Campaigns. *International Security*, 36(4), pp. 47-79; Cronin, A.K. (2006). How al-Qaida Ends. The Decline and Demise of Terrorist Groups. *International Security*, 31(1), pp. 7-48; Carvin, S. (2012). The Trouble with Targeted Killing. *Security Studies*, 21(3), pp. 529-555; Jordan, J. (2009). When Heads Roll: Assessing the Effectiveness of Leadership Decapitation. *Security Studies*, 21(3), pp. 529-555.

*Studies*, 18(4), pp. 719-755; Ingram, H.J. & Whiteside, C. (2016). Don't Kill the Caliph! The Islamic State and the Pitfalls of Leadership Decapitation. URL: <https://warontherocks.com/2016/06/dont-kill-the-caliph-the-islamic-state-and-the-pitfalls-of-leadership-decapitation/>, on the 23<sup>rd</sup> of July 2018.

[3] Weinberg, L. & Eubank, W. (1989). Leaders and followers in Italian terrorist groups. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, 1(2), pp. 156-176. 156.

[4] Hofmann, D.C. (2017). The study of terrorist leadership: where do we go from here? *Journal of Criminological Research, Policy and Practice*, 3(3), pp. 208-221.

[5] For instance, Sageman, M. (2004). *Understanding Terror Networks*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press; Bakker, E. (2006). *Jihadi Terrorists in Europe, their characteristics and the circumstances in which they joined the jihad: an exploratory study*. The Hague: Netherlands Institute of International Relations Clingendael; Van Dongen, T. (2014). The lengths terrorists go to: perpetrator characteristics and the complexity of jihadist terrorist attacks in Europe, 2004 –2011. *Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression*, 6(1), pp. 58-80; Leiken, R.S. (2005). Europe's Angry Muslims. *Foreign Affairs*, 84(4), pp. 120-135; Sendagorta, F. (2005). Jihad in Europe: The Wider Context. *Survival*, 47(3), pp. 63-72; Nesser, P. (2006). Jihadism in Western Europe After the Invasion of Iraq: Tracing Motivational Influences from the Iraq War on Jihadist Terrorism in Western Europe. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 29(4), pp. 323-342; Jenkins, B.M. (2011). *Stray Dogs and Virtual Armies*. Santa Monica: RAND Corporation.

[6] Sageman (2004) and Bakker (2006)

[7] Bakker (2006).

[8] Sageman (2004).

[9] Weinberg & Eubank (1989: 156) and Hofmann (2017). Dataset available via authors.

[10] Bakker (2006); Sageman (2004)

[11] United Nations Security Council. (2017). *Consolidated United Nations Security Council Sanctions List*. URL: <https://scsanctions.un.org/fop/fop?xml=htdocs/resources/xml/en/consolidated.xml&xslt=htdocs/resources/xsl/en/consolidated-r.xsl>, on the 18<sup>th</sup> of October 2017.

[12] Recent deaths, such as the death of Mullah Fazlullah, have not been taken into account here, as the data gathering was concluded in October 2017.

[13] For instance, a translation of 'Knights under the Prophet's Banner' (originally written by Ayman al-Zawahiri) was found online, as well as a translated interview with the family of Abu al-Walid (deceased leader of the Islamic International Brigade). Other sources included, inter alia, reports of Interpol, the United Nations, and multiple international news outlets (e.g. the BBC, CNN, The Washington Post, The New York Times).

[14] Leiken (2005); Sendagorta (2005).

[15] Nesser (2006: 327); Bakker (2006: 38); Hudson (1999: 48); Jenkins (2011).

[16] Some leaders have been sentenced in absentia, which results in a criminal offense without having spent time in prison.

[17] Bakker (2006); Leiken (2005).

[18] Jenkins (2011).

[19] For instance, Bakker (2006); Leiken (2005); Sendagorta (2005).

[20] Ibid.

[21] Leiken (2005).

[22] Nesser (2006: 327); Bakker (2006: 38); Hudson (1999: 48); Jenkins (2011).

[23] Leiken (2005).

[24] Hudson (1999: 48); Bakker (2006).

[25] Sendagorta (2005)

[26] Nesser (2006: 327); Bakker (2006: 40).

[27] The data has not been corrected for the criminal record during the 'reign' of the subject. Future research should establish whether the criminal records of the leaders were established during their time at the head of a jihadist terrorist organisation or prior to this.

[28] Bakker, 2006: 39.

[29] Nesser, 2006: 327

[30] Schuurman, Grol & Flower conclude this from their literature review as well as from their own empirical data. See: Schuurman, B., Grol, P. & Flower, S. (2016). *Converts and Islamist Terrorism: An Introduction, 1*. International Centre for Counter-Terrorism – The Hague.

[31] Bakker, 2006: 41.

[32] Jenkins, 2011.

[33] Hudson, 1999.

[34] Bakker (2006: 41); Nesser (2006: 326).

[35] Weinberg & Eubank (1989: 156); Hofmann (2017).

[36] Weinberg & Eubank (1989: 156).



## Research Desiderata: 150 Un- and Under-Researched Topics and Themes in the Field of (Counter-) Terrorism Studies – a New List

by Alex P. Schmid & James J. Forest (Compilers)

**Keywords:** Research, terrorism, counter-terrorism

### Introduction

Seven years ago, the March 2011 issue of *Perspectives on Terrorism* published a list of 50 Un- and Under-Researched Topics in the Field of (Counter-)Terrorism Studies [1]. That list was primarily meant for students in search of a new topic for their Master or doctoral theses, and has contributed to a number of publications.

Today, we feel there is a need for a new list, based on considerations such as:

- i. Much of the research in the field is concentrated on a very limited number of topics;
- ii. In particular, much of the attention in the field is concentrated on individual terrorist groups and incidents and not enough on the movements and campaigns of which these are a part;
- iii. In the area of counter-terrorism research, significant attention is given to preventing 'downstream' individual radicalisation and not enough to preventing 'upstream' structural extremism;
- iv. There is a continuing dearth of evaluation and replication studies;
- v. The links between terrorism studies and some other fields of violence studies (e.g. genocide) are weak, despite the fact that they share certain common characteristics.

Based on such reflections, the editors asked members of the Editorial Board and Advisory Board of *Perspectives on Terrorism* - and a few other colleagues from the scholarly, policy and practitioner communities - for suggestions that would be incorporated into a new list of the most un- and under-researched topics in the study of terrorism and counter-terrorism. We received many responses, suggesting a great variety of topics and themes, and also added our own research desiderata. We have grouped topics and themes into the following 14 categories:

1. Terrorist Organisations and Terrorist Group Members (25 topics)
2. Radicalisation & De-radicalisation (7)
3. Causes of Terrorism (10)
4. Religion and Terrorism (10)
5. Internet/(Social) Media and Terrorism (15)
6. Terrorism and the Public/Public Opinion (6)
7. War and Terrorism (6)
8. State and Regime-Linked Terrorism (2)
9. Country and Regional Studies (6)
10. Prevention of, and Countering (Violent) Extremism and Terrorism- PVE/CVE (10)
11. Counter-Terrorism by Governments and International Organisations (37)
12. Victim Issues (7)

13. Conceptual Issues (4)
14. The Areas of Terrorism and Counter-Terrorism Studies (5)

As we edited the suggestions we had received from our colleagues, we combined and rephrased some of them. For this reason, we decided not to link specific topics and themes to individual respondents whose contributions we acknowledge below.

We hope that this new list will stimulate new research in academia and beyond. We also invite readers to inform us where they see other gaps in our present knowledge of terrorism and counter-terrorism. We hope as well that researchers will share with us studies inspired by the list of research desiderata presented below.

### ***Acknowledgements***

We wish to thank all our respondents for their valuable suggestions: Shazad Ali, Christine Boelema Robertus, Richard English, Boaz Ganor, Paul Gill, Rohan Gunaratna, Berto Jongman, Daniel Koehler, Gary LaFree, Clark McCauley, John F. Morrison, Kumar Ramakrishna, Bart Schuurman, Ryan Scrivens, Michael S. Stohl, Judith Tinnes, Ahmet Yayla, and Aaron Zelin.

### ***Research Desiderata***

#### **Terrorist Organisations and Terrorist Group Members (25)**

1. Purpose and effect of terrorist hoax attack claims and warnings.
2. Creating a dataset on prevented and foiled terrorist attacks.
3. Terrorist groups' access to conventional weapons (there is more research on WMDs, although most terrorist attackers are using conventional arms).
4. Accepting responsibility for acts of terrorism: accountability of terrorist groups for the consequences of their acts of violence.
5. Before they turned terrorist: the antecedents of terrorist groups.
6. The justification and morality of terrorist violence, according to the terrorists' own writings and speeches.
7. Why do some persons within a terrorist group – if they have a choice – opt for 'non-violent' support roles rather than becoming 'front line' fighters?
8. "Non-violent" extremism as a psychological barrier to terrorist violence? Pro- and contra arguments explored.
9. The non-terrorist activities of terrorist movements and perpetrators.
10. Vigilante and death squad terrorism.
11. The division of labour between 'back stage' terrorists and 'front stage' political parties: case studies.
12. NGOs, charities and refugee organisations as terrorist front organisations: case studies.
13. Sabotaging peace talks through acts of terrorism: successful and unsuccessful attempts.
14. Unintended blowback effects of terrorist tactics/strategies or behavior (causing loss of sympathisers, creating "bad PR" even among sympathizing audiences), and CT-measures derived from insights into these.

15. Implications for terrorist attacks of emerging technologies, including artificial intelligence, nanotechnology and advances in CBRN.
16. Terrorist self-images and their victim images.
17. Psychological dynamics and practical issues of leaving violent extremism and terrorism.
18. Successful transformations of terrorist organisations into political parties, and other non-violent organisations.
19. Hostage takings and executions conducted by terrorist groups: empirical research on perpetrators.
20. Typology and inventory of terrorist demands.
21. Terrorist blackmail and coercion: comparative case studies of demand fulfillment and demand denial.
22. Terrorism and the impact of innovation.
23. Right-wing/domestic terrorism: structural, legal perceptions, differences to other forms of terrorism, group dynamics, communication strategies, links to other forms of crime etc.
24. Non-jihadist terrorism, other than right-wing terrorism. This could include, for example, anti-abortion, animal rights, environmentalist, or apocalyptic terrorism.
25. Agro-terrorism: Fact or Fiction?

### ***Radicalisation & De-radicalisation (7)***

1. Ecologies of radicalisation.
2. Non-radicalisation: Why do some persons and groups exposed to similar push/pull factors and the same structural and conflict dynamics as terrorists chose not to get involved in indiscriminate violence against civilians?
3. Conversion and radicalisation in various contexts (not just prisons).
4. Cross-national comparative and longitudinal studies of group (rather than individual) de-radicalisation processes.
5. Empirical research on the efficacy of de-radicalisation programs.
6. The issue of de-radicalising/taking care of children who are still residing in Syria and the question who is responsible for them (parents, family, governments of countries of origin of foreign fighters?)
7. Establishment of smart social media algorithms to address vulnerable people exposed to terrorist propaganda. This could analyse interactions rather than mere connections.

### ***Causes of Terrorism (10)***

1. Refugee camps as breeding grounds for terrorists: comparative case studies.
2. Causes of terrorism as reflected in (former) terrorists' own writings.
3. Testing criminological models against terrorism data.
4. Discovering causal mechanisms in the understanding of terrorism and radicalisation.
5. The roles of (sub-)culture in the genesis of terrorism.

6. Developing validated risk factors for involvement in terrorist organisations.
7. A risk analysis of the likelihood of terrorist attacks on, and around, specific dates (e.g. national holidays, anniversaries).
8. The role of revenge in triggering acts of terrorism.
9. Un- and under-employment as factors for individuals opting to join a terrorist organisation.
10. 'Cool' and 'chic' factors (like in a fashion movement) creating terrorists (ISIS somehow managed to become 'fashionable' among some Muslim youth sectors. How was this possible and what were its effects?).

### ***Religion and Terrorism (10)***

1. Are there inherently violent "potentials" within fundamentalist religions?
2. Religious beliefs as both a driver of, and barrier against, violence; evidence from different religions.
3. Promoting "contextualised" religious identities as a 'firewall' against violent religious extremism; examples from different religions.
4. Research on Salafism and Salafi Jihadism and their associated with Wahhabism (Terrorist recruiters often target Wahhabi youth for faster results. This is also in line with the AQ recruitment manual).
5. The role and place of converts in right-wing Christian and in Islamist terrorist groups.
6. Jihadis in civil war settings and how that has created fractures within the movement historically (How can we incorporate civil war literature with jihadi studies - case studies on Afghanistan after Soviet withdrawal, Iraq around the time of the surge/sahwa, and Syria in recent years).
7. The evolution in the relationship between mainstream Islamist groups and jihadi groups since the 1980s and how it's been complicated, based on complicity through the 1990s, pushing away in the 2000s, then naive enabling post-Arab uprisings, and what that means now as there has been a second push back, especially as AQ and IS have different views on these groups and whether they are considered infidels or wayward Muslims that need to be brought back into the fold through outreach/education.
8. How states have helped incubate or enable the growth of jihadism in major foreign fighter arenas (e.g. Pakistan and Saudi Arabia with Afghanistan, Syria with Iraq, Turkey with Syria) - and why that has backfired every time.
9. 'Saffron terrorism': killings by Hindutva militants allegedly linked to India's ruling Bharatiya Janata Party (BJP) (This might also be researched as state terrorism owing to alleged links between Hindutva terror outfits and India's governing party).
10. Rohingya Muslims and Buddhism. What is happening and why are some Buddhist monks supporting the military?

### ***Internet/(Social) Media and Terrorism (15)***

1. The role of 'old' and 'new' social media in strengthening terrorism and also in countering terrorism.
2. A comparison of social media campaigns by terrorist groups and non-violent extremist movements.
3. Terrorists' and violent extremists' use of the Dark and Deep Web.

4. Role of the internet in stimulating and facilitating recruitment into terrorist networks.
5. Terrorists' and violent extremists' use of new virtual platforms (e.g., Reddit, Voat, 4chan, 8chan, etc.).
6. The impact of offline events on the online discourse of terrorists and violent extremists (and vice versa).
7. The role of new social media technology in the facilitation of violent extremism.
8. Radical behaviours online that merge into violent extremist behaviour off-line.
9. The effects of media coverage of terrorist plots and acts on fear, anger and support for components of counterterrorism policies among various sectors of society.
10. While there has been much research on jihadi magazines since around 2010, exploring the older magazines from the 80s and 90s would add crucial historical information. This would also be useful in terms of seeing how things have changed or remained the same within the jihadist movement over the past 30 years.
11. Internet-enabled terrorism: analysing causes, its many modalities and possible mitigating strategies.
12. Media departments of terrorist organisations: comparative case studies (e.g. the Global Islamic Media). What is the role of the media in rewarding terrorists and how should 'news values' be adapted so as not to do provide terrorists with free access to large publics.
13. Learning from the media: copycat crime - televised terrorist acts repeated by others than the original perpetrators: a review of contagion effects.
14. Cyber-Terrorism: myths and realities.
15. Discerning intent for action, based on online behaviours and posting styles.

### ***Terrorism and the Public / Public Opinion (6)***

1. Impact of terrorism on public behaviour at election times: comparative case studies.
2. Does public opinion influence terrorists? If so, how?
3. The impact of terrorism on various segments of the population.
4. Determinants of popular support for terrorist organisations.
5. Educating the public about terrorism: national experiences.
6. Psychological and economic consequences of terrorism for various actors other than direct victims.

### ***War and Terrorism (6)***

1. War crimes and acts of terrorism: similarities and dissimilarities.
2. The use and misuse of military force in countering terrorism: lessons learned.
3. Justifications of political violence by terrorist groups, resistance movements and guerrilla organisations in conflict situations.
4. War and terrorism: their interplay in the conflict in Yemen (which receives significantly lower attention than the conflicts in Syria or Iraq)



5. Damaged war veterans: the propensity of traumatised veterans to engage in terrorist and other violence after returning to civilian life.
6. The blurring of distinctions between conventional war, irregular warfare and terrorism, especially in relation to civilian casualties, population displacement and urban destruction.

### ***State & Regime-linked Terrorism (2)***

1. State terrorism in general, but also state terrorism against diaspora communities and opposition groups abroad.
2. False flag operations by government agencies and proxies at home and abroad.

### ***Country- and Regional Studies (6)***

1. Why are European right-wing extremist groups apparently so much less inclined to use terrorist violence than their jihadist counterparts?
2. Far-right anti-Muslim violence in Europe and North America.
3. There is a comparative lack of reliable, field-based work on Pakistan, compared with the huge importance of terrorism and counter-terrorism in, and relating to, that country.
4. Violence linked to xenophobia, anti-Semitism and Islamophobia in the US and Europe.
5. Histories of jihadism in Morocco, post-civil war Algeria, and Libya.
6. Research on al-Qaeda governance projects in Yemen, Somalia, Mali, and Syria.

### ***Prevention of, and Countering (Violent) Extremism and Terrorism- PVE/CVE (10)***

1. Multi-sectorial approaches to building resilience against radicalization to violent extremism.
2. The effectiveness of bulk messaging compared to direct face-to-face communications at the micro-level in CVE and/or PVE.
3. Evaluation of CVE programs, and CT initiatives more generally.
4. The effectiveness of securitization in CVE: securitization vs resilience.
5. Creating CVE databases to parallel START's Global Terrorism Database (GTD).
6. CVE efforts that focus on violence rather than extremist (fundamentalists/Salafist/jihadist/Islamist) ideas.
7. The use of PR techniques by CVE actors- their intended and actual effects.
8. Evaluations and quality standards for CVE and de-radicalisation programs.
9. Perception of terminology (e.g. the "CVE" or "de-radicalisation" label) by a target population and its effects on the program.
10. Legal and ethical aspects of CVE/ de-radicalisation work in Western and non-Western contexts.

***Counter-Terrorism by Governments and International Organisations (37)***

1. Learning from the past? The role of historical analogies in counter-terrorism (e.g. "Lessons Learned" from the Malayan Emergency, 1948-60) for the current global struggle against violent extremism.
2. Comparisons of successful governments campaigns to defeat terrorism.
3. The rise and fall (and rise again?) of terrorist profiling.
4. Training manuals on counter-terrorism: an evaluation of public and private sector products.
5. Bomb threat assessments; operating procedures compared.
6. Unclaimed and multi-claim attacks: problems of attribution and prosecution.
7. The impact of counter-terrorism- and prevention-programs (such as PREVENT in the UK) on fear, anger and trust in government among various sectors of society.
8. Silencing and punishing the press: journalists as terrorist and counter-terrorist targets.
9. John Boyd's ODOA (Observe-Decide-Orientate-Act) loop: A potent strategic approach for organising the war against violent extremist groups of global reach?
10. Countering terrorism within the UN System: the mushrooming of programs; who does what, how with which effect?
11. Infrastructure of counter-terrorism: The working of national fusion centers [e.g. CITCO (Spain), UCLAT (France), JTAC (UK), NCTV (Netherlands), OCAD (Belgium), NCTC (USA), and ITAC (Canada)] compared.
12. Counter-productive counter-terrorism: strategies of counter-terrorism that failed.
13. 'Hard' vs. 'soft' power approaches to countering terrorism: measuring their effectiveness.
14. Research on better indicators for recognising suicide bombers (e.g. by measuring stress levels of voice and of facial expressions).
15. Effectiveness in counter-terrorism: existing and emerging methodologies of measurement.
16. Law enforcement vs. military responses to terrorism- comparing success rates.
17. The effectiveness of blocking terrorist fundraising.
18. Secret negotiations with terrorist groups: case studies.
19. Failures of VIP protection against terrorist attacks; determinants of successful assassinations.
20. Non-Western CT-measures/-approaches.
21. Terrorist defectors and their role in countering terrorism.
22. Emergency management (including crisis communication, in social media and beyond).
23. Terrorism and humour (e.g. for CT-purposes or resilience-building).
24. Evaluations of counter-terrorism policies, including conciliatory policies.
25. Communicating with terrorists at the individual level (Often, due to isolation and radicalization, terrorists shoot down their communication channels to the outside world; therefore, they donot receive most messages targeting them).
26. While de-radicalisation might be important, interruption of the terrorist recruitment should have

priority over de-radicalisation programs.

27. New strategies focusing on the interruption of the terrorist recruitment at the very early stages.
28. Narrowing the theory-practice gap: Optimal strategies for ensuring data-driven research effectively impacts CT/CVE practitioners' perceptions.
29. CT efforts by domestic activist groups or individuals (e.g. citizen journalists such as those from 'Raqq'a Is Being Slaughtered Silently'), or refugees who cooperate with intelligence/police to identify members of terrorist groups.
30. Custodial and community rehabilitation programs, including family rehabilitation, compared.
31. Legal research on material support convictions leading to extreme sentences for non-violent suspects in the U.S.
32. Integrating CVE with military counter-insurgency: a good idea?
33. Testing and validating risk of radicalisation assessment tools.
34. Research on effects/effectiveness of counter-terrorism efforts.
35. Measuring the efficiency of counter-terrorism operations.
36. The impact of CT policies on the quality of liberal democracies.
37. Counter-messaging and counter-narratives- does it work and how? Best practices.

### ***Victim Issues (7)***

1. The psychology of fear in victims of violent crime and victims of terrorism.
2. Coping with anxiety, fear and terror: theories of emotional control.
3. Varieties of (former) victim responses to (new) terrorist threats.
4. The impact of terrorist death threats on the lives of designated targets.
5. Hostage takings and executions conducted by terrorist groups (also with a focus on victims instead of perpetrators).
6. The victim-terrorist nexus: under what circumstances do (ex-)victims turn to terrorism?
7. Improving coping and healing strategies for victims of terrorism: promising practices. (Post-traumatic stress disorders: short-, medium- and long-term effects on victims, onlookers and third parties and how best to deal with these).

### ***Conceptual Issues (4)***

1. What distinguishes 'terror' from other types of fear (anxiety, panic, horror, etc.)?
2. Comparisons between terrorism and other forms of violence (e.g. ethnic cleansing, hate crimes)
3. Mass shootings in U.S. schools: how do these differ from terrorism?
4. The distinction between 'normal' murders and terrorist killings, and, more in particular, the distinction between lone actors and murderers- the 'framing' of such attacks.

---

***The Areas of Terrorism and Counter-Terrorism Studies (5)***

1. Terrorism research and ethics: moral issues for researchers investigating terrorism and counter-terrorism.
2. Bibliometrical work on terrorism research (i); Multi-disciplinary analysis: What share of research in the total corpus of terrorism research is produced by specific academic disciplines such as psychology, criminology, political science etc.?; research should include open access journals/ data sets/ databases.
3. Bibliometrical work on terrorism research (ii); topic modeling: which terrorism research topics are under-researched / saturated? (a Big Data approach could be very helpful here (and also for the previous topic).
4. Public science practices in terrorism research (e.g. identifying/analysing the landscape of/ developments in open-access publishing of articles, data sets, data bases) and how to foster them.
5. Attracting and mentoring a new generation of terrorism/CT scholars while academe is under external pressures”.

***About the Compilers:*** Alex P. Schmid and James J. Forest are the editors of ‘*Perspectives on Terrorism*’.

***Note***

[1] Alex P. Schmid. 50 Un- and Under-researched Topics in the Field of (Counter-) Terrorism Studies

*Perspectives on Terrorism*, Vol. 5, Issue 1, March 2011, pp.77-78;

URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/schmid-under-researched-topics/284>

.

---

## Resources

### Counterterrorism Bookshelf: 15 Books on Terrorism & Counterterrorism-Related Subjects

Reviewed by Joshua Sinai

*The books reviewed in this column are arranged according to the following topics: "Terrorism – General," "Textbooks," "Counter-Terrorism," "Countering Violent Extremism and Disengagement from Terrorism," "Hizballah," and "Sri Lanka."*

#### **Terrorism - General**

**Tricia Bacon, *Why Terrorist Groups Form International Alliances*** (Philadelphia, PA: University of Pennsylvania Press, 2018), 352 pp., US \$ 69.95 [Hardcover], ISBN: 978-0-8122-5016-9.

This book examines relationships between terrorist organizations that are not rivals. Examples of rival relations between terrorist organizations with basically similar agendas not discussed in this book include Hamas and Fatah and al Qaida and the Islamic State. The book begins with the author's conceptual framework which discusses questions such as what motivates smaller groups to ally with larger terrorist "hubs." This framework is then applied to case studies of alliances such as the Popular Front for the Liberation of Palestine – Special Operations Group (PFLP-SOG) and the Red Army Faction (RAF), al Qaida and the Taliban, al Qaida and the Egyptian Islamic Jihad (EIJ), and others. The benefits of such alliances, the author explains, "range from material or reputational gains, to knowledge acquisition, to increased political and organizational skill. Through alliances, groups can maximize their efficiency by leveraging one another's specializations and comparative advantages. Under some conditions, they may even aggregate their capabilities" (p. 18). An additional advantage that especially benefits smaller groups, such as EIJ, is to "project themselves as part of a broader movement to another cause through alliances, a particularly valuable asset when the resonance of their cause wanes" (p. 18). In the conclusion, the author points out the significance for counterterrorism in understanding the nature of these alliances to "anticipate when alliances are apt to occur and attempt to prevent alliances from forming" (p. 280), as well as "degrading hubs' alliance infrastructure" (p. 281) when possible. Numerous tables are provided that illustrate the types of alliances discussed in the study. This book, based on a Georgetown University dissertation for which the author won the TRI Award for the best thesis in terrorism and counter-terrorism studies four years ago, is an important contribution to the burgeoning literature on the types of alliances and rivalries that characterize the relations between all types of terrorist groups. The author, a former analyst in the U.S. Department of State, teaches in the Department of Justice, Law, and Criminology at American University, Washington, DC.

**Diego Muro (Ed.), *When Does Terrorism Work*** (New York, NY: Routledge, 2018), 194 pp., US \$ 145.00 [Hardcover], ISBN: 978-1-1381-2350-2.

The contributors to this edited volume examine the question of whether terrorism is effective in producing its groups' intended results. This is an important question, as the editor notes, because "If the historical record confirms that terrorist violence has failed to deliver in a variety of times and contexts, militants may be less likely to take up weapons and may opt for less costly – and more effective – tactics like non-violence." (p. 1). Various measures of terrorist groups' effectiveness are proposed by the volume's contributors, such as securing tactical, operational, and strategic objectives; achieving groups' longevity; organizational success through establishing a 'franchise' system with other terrorist groups; causing fear and disorientation among their adversaries through their attacks; conducting spectacular attacks and gaining publicity; gaining the support of their communities for their cause; coercing government compliance to their demands; and overcoming the counterterrorism measures implemented against them. Among the volume's contributors' great insights is the



observation by Peter Krause, in his chapter on “When Terrorism Works: Explaining Success and Failure Across Varying Targets and Objectives” that “counterterrorism aims to decrease terrorist attacks (tactical), degrade terrorist organizations (organizational) and prevent terrorists from gaining political concessions (strategic),” but how these objectives and policies can be achieved needs to be better understood. (pp. 47-48). The volume’s theoretical chapters are complemented by case studies on the effectiveness of terrorist campaigns by the Spanish ETA, the Polisario insurgency in Western Sahara, and those of the MLN-T in Uruguay and the FMLN in El Salvador. In the concluding chapter, the editor finds that “Terrorism can be effective in delivering tactical returns but it is largely ineffective for realizing strategic goals” and that it is estimated that “only between 5 and 10 percent of groups who have used terrorism as a coercive method against governments have succeeded in generating the political results they seek.” (p. 166). This volume is a major contribution to the literature on formulating metrics of effectiveness by terrorist groups. The editor is Lecturer in International Relations at the Handa Centre for the Study of Terrorism and Political Violence (CSTPV) at the University of St Andrews and Senior Research Fellow at the Barcelona Centre for International Affairs (CIDOB).

**Anthony Richards, *Conceptualizing Terrorism*** (New York, NY: Oxford University Press, 2015), 168 pp., US \$ 85.00 [Hardcover], ISBN: 978-0-1987-4696-6.

This is an interesting and theoretically innovative attempt to examine the definition of terrorism from an academic perspective. This is significant because of the lack of consensus in terrorism studies as well as among UN member states on how to define terrorism. Some of the problems in defining terrorism, the author points out, include its manipulation as a derogatory label to delegitimize adversaries who employ violence to pursue their political objectives. To redress this problem, the author argues that “there is something qualitatively distinctive about terrorism” in which “the core essence of terrorism is its primary intent to generate a psychological impact beyond the immediate victims. Terrorism, then, is the use or threat of violence with the primary purpose of generating a psychological impact beyond the immediate victims for a political motive” (p. 18). The distinctiveness of terrorism, therefore, is not necessarily in its targeting of civilians, non-combatant or combatant military personnel, but in its use as “sufficient ‘message generators’” (p. 21). To examine these issues, the book’s chapters discuss topics such as defining terrorism in the policy-making environment, the evolution of the definition debate on terrorism, the notion of terrorism as a form of violent communication, defining terrorism based on its targeting, distinguishing between political terror and terrorism, and the various components that go in definitions of terrorism, including domestic state terror and state-sponsored terrorism. The author is a Reader in Terrorism Studies, University of East London, England, UK.

**Daphne Richemond-Barak, *Underground Warfare*** (New York, NY: Oxford University Press, 2018), 296 pp., US \$ 85.00 [Hardcover], US \$ 39.95 [Paperback], ISBN: 978-0-1904-5725-9.

With underground tunnels increasingly being used by terrorist groups, such as the Palestinian Hamas, to smuggle their fighters across borders to covertly attack their adversaries, this is one of the few comprehensive studies on such a warfare tactic. The need for such a study, the author explains, is due to “The lack of a systematic treatment of underground warfare in history, military theory, and law [which – JS] has left states without resources or records of state practice to turn to. Historically, no attempt has been made to analyze the evolution of underground tactics or to compare the various ways in which the tactic has been used” (pp. xii-xiii). To fill this gap, the book provides a blueprint to conceptualize the threat, the operational measures required to mitigate it, and the legal questions in international law and the laws of armed conflict that need to be considered in countering it. This framework is applied to the book’s chapters which cover topics such as the origins and evolution of the use of underground tunnels in terrorist and guerrilla warfare; a typology of different types of tunnels, the way they are employed, and future trends; sovereignty issues under international and domestic law that need to be addressed in countering threats posed by underground tunnels, including the right of pre-emptive and anticipatory self-defense; defining the use of tunnels for offensive military purposes under international humanitarian law; the legality of using underground tunnels by adversaries for military purposes in populated civilian areas; and technological measures that are being utilized to detect and destroy them. In this important book’s conclusion, the author calls for recognizing tunnel warfare as a new domain of war and as “a subset of land warfare calling for tailored policies, skills, expertise, processes, and legal interpretations.”

(p. 255). The author is Assistant Professor at the Lauder School of Government, Diplomacy, and Strategy; and senior researcher and head of the International Law Desk at the International Institute for Counter-Terrorism (ICT) at the Interdisciplinary Center (IDC) Herzliya, Israel.

### **Textbooks**

**Caroline Kennedy-Pipe, Gordon Clubb, and Simon Mabon (Eds.) *Terrorism and Political Violence*** (Thousand Oaks, CA: SAGE Publications, 2015), 328 pp., US \$ 50.00 [Paperback], ISBN: 978-1-4462-7281-7.

The contributors to this edited textbook examine terrorism and counterterrorism from a multidisciplinary conceptual perspective. The textbook is divided into four parts, with each thematic part consisting of chapters that provide general overviews and essays that focus on specific topics. In Part I, "Approaching the Study of Terrorism and Political Violence," the chapters cover topics such as guidance on studying terrorism, including how to define terrorism; a history of terrorism in terms of ideology, tactics and organization; and cyberterrorism; while the three essays focus on victims of terrorism. There is also a critique of the sub-discipline of "Critical Terrorism Studies" and a chapter on the role of state terrorism in the "global war on terror." In Part 2, "Understanding Terrorism," the chapters cover the root causes of terrorism; the nature of the supporters of terrorism; and terrorists' utilization of the media of communications. Three essays cover the specialized topics of terrorists' use of IEDs and suicide bombings in their attacks; the spread of global jihadism; and the impact of terrorist attacks on Israeli society. In Part 3, "How Terrorism Ends," chapters cover topics such as the factors involved in the termination of terrorist conflicts; conflict resolution in resolving terrorism and the role of terrorist 'spoilers' in undermining attempts to resolve conflicts; and the processes involved in individual disengagement from terrorist groups. Three specialized essays discuss the debate over the role of attitudinal and behavioral changes in de-radicalization and disengagement; and the role of drone warfare in counterterrorism. Part 4, "Resources," consists of two chapters that cover the skills required to write academic papers, exam answers, and dissertations, as well as how to conduct field research on terrorism-related subjects. As a textbook, each chapter begins with an introduction, tables that illustrate the text, a conclusion, a study box that provides key readings and study questions, notes, and reference resources. This volume is highly recommended as a primary or secondary textbook in graduate courses on terrorism and counterterrorism.

**Gus Martin, *Understanding Terrorism: Challenges, Perspectives, and Issues*** [6<sup>th</sup> Edition] (Thousand Oaks, CA: SAGE Publications 2018), 552 pp., US \$ 99.00 [Paperback], ISBN: 978-1-5063-8581-5.

This is the latest edition of what is widely considered one of the best, most detailed and encyclopedic textbooks on terrorism and counterterrorism at the undergraduate course level. Following an overview of the textbook's rationale and organizational principles, it is divided into four parts. Part I, "Terrorism: A Conceptual Review," provides an overview of the threat of terrorism, how terrorism is defined, and the causes of terrorism. Part II, "The Terrorists," covers state terrorism; various types of terrorist organizations, such as religious, right-wing and left-wings groups; international terrorism, and emerging terrorist environments that are 'gender-selective' and criminally-based. Part III, "The Terrorist Trade and Counterterrorism," covers terrorists' tactics and targeting, the utilization by terrorists of mass media, and a case study on terrorism in the United States. Part IV, "Securing the Homeland," covers the components of counterterrorism, including selected case studies; the nature and organization of homeland security in the United States, and future trends in terrorism. As a textbook, each chapter begins with an "Opening Viewpoint," side bars, figures and discussion boxes that provide additional information and tables to illustrate the text, various perspectives and case studies on the issues discussed in the chapter, a chapter summary, key terms and concepts, a self-study guide, recommended websites, a web exercise, and recommended readings. The Appendices include map references of significant terrorist conflict regions, significant terrorist leaders and organizations, and a glossary of terms. The author is Professor of Criminal Justice Administration at California State University, Dominguez Hills, California.

**Counter-Terrorism**

**Karen A. Feste, *Terminate Terrorism: Framing, Gaming, and Negotiating Conflicts*** (New York, NY: Routledge, 2016), 272 pp., US \$ 132.00 [Hardcover], US \$ 35.96 [Paperback], ISBN: 978-1-5945-1822-5.

This book was originally published in 2010, by Paradigm Publishers, with Routledge re-publishing it in 2016. Although some of its information about terrorist activities may be dated, its importance lies in its conceptual framework which is relevant to analyzing the factors involved in terminating current terrorist-based conflicts. Termination, the author explains, “means the attacks of illegal violence against unsuspecting citizens framed around a particular contextual situation of issues and demands and carried out by politically motivated groups come to an end” (p. 5). In one outcome, the author adds, “a one-sided victory is determined and the opponent surrenders (either the target government or the terrorists win), although this outcome is relatively rare or short-lived” (p. 5). Most terrorist vs. government conflicts, however, the author explains, are characterized by a protracted stalemate, and one of the book’s major contributions is its adaptation of conceptual frameworks from the discipline of conflict resolution to resolving terrorist-based conflicts. This is highlighted by William Zartman’s work on the sequencing of the termination process for protracted conflicts in which four elements operate cumulatively to transform the nature of the conflict. First, the target government begins to change its thinking about the adversary; second, turning point events occur, such as a major military defeat by one side or the other, that bring about a changed approach; third, both parties begin to express a “negotiation readiness” to address a possible solution; and finally, both parties engage in a reciprocal “interest-based bargaining” to advance mutual gains for a settlement to succeed (pp. 22-23). This framework is applied to anti-American terrorism in the cases of the U.S.-Cuba skyjacking crisis, 1968-1973; the U.S-Iran hostage crisis, 1979-1981; the U.S.-Beirut kidnapping crisis, 1984-1991; and the U.S.-al Qaida conflict, 1998-2009. In the conclusion, the author argues that “The forgoing analysis outlines ideas for thinking about ways to resolve the terrorism problem, reversing the emphasis from the causes of terrorism outbreak to the causes of terrorism cessation.” (p. 211). The book includes numerous tables that illustrate and operationalize the chapters’ analysis and data. The author is Professor at the University of Denver’s Josef Korbel School of International Studies, Denver, Colorado.

**Updesh Kumar and Manas K. Mandal (Eds.), *Countering Terrorism: Psychosocial Strategies*** (New Delhi, India/Thousand Oaks, CA: SAGE Publications, 2012), 472 pp., US \$ 59.99 [Hardcover], ISBN: 978-8-1321-0959-4.

The contributors to this volume examine the psycho-sociocultural environments that serve as a context for the emergence and proliferation of terrorism and the various psychosocial strategies that can be utilized to effectively counter terrorism. The volume contains 18 chapters that are arranged into two sections. The chapters in the first section, “Understanding Terrorism: Psychosocial issues,” discuss topics such as defining terrorism; psychological issues in terms of aggression and concepts to explain terrorism such as evolutionary psychology, social learning theory, and terror management theory; the behavioral profile of terrorists; understanding terrorist groups; the psychological implications of the use of biological weapons and mass contagion; and the role of media in propagating terrorism; The second section, “Countering Terrorism: Psychosocial Avenues,” covers topics such as the motivation of terrorism; rational choice and target selection; the impact of cyberspace in sustaining terrorism; the utilization of risk assessment in counterterrorism; strategies in interviewing terrorist suspects; a case study of countering violent extremism in Indonesia; the impact of government policies in affecting intergroup relations; the role of strategic information operations in countering terrorism; and the psycho-spiritual underpinning the prevention and control of terrorist violence. This volume is especially significant because it brings together leading conceptual approaches on these issues by Western and Indian experts. Updesh Kumar is Scientist ‘F’ and Head, Mental Health Division, Defence Institute of Psychological Research, Defence Research and Development Organization (DRDO), New Delhi, India. Manas K. Mandal is Outstanding Scientist and Director, Defence Institute of Psychological Research, Defence Research and Development Organization (DRDO), New Delhi, India.

**Stephen Tankel, *With US and Against US: How America’s Partners Help and Hinder the War on Terror*** (New York, NY: Columbia University Press, 2018), 424 pp., US \$ 90.00 [Hardcover], US \$ 30.00 [Paperback], ISBN:

978-0-2311-6811-3.

This book's premise is that America's counterterrorism cooperation partnerships with other nations are complex, ranging from close to mixed. The nature of such counterterrorism cooperation is examined through the lens of five variables (with the first four highlighted): domestic counterterrorism operations to counter terrorism; counter-radicalization programs; tactical cooperation such as "the provision of access, intelligence cooperation, and coordination on detainees"; partner countries' contributions to bilateral or regional military and diplomatic coalitions to counter terrorism; and cooperation in monitoring ports, airports, and borders (pp. 4-5). This framework is applied assessing the nature of such counterterrorism cooperation with the Muslim-majority countries that had experienced jihadist insurgencies before and after 9/11 such as Egypt, Saudi Arabia, and Yemen in the Middle East, Mali in Africa, Algeria in North Africa, and Pakistan in South Asia. For each of these countries, the author outlines the nature of their cooperation with the U.S. in terms of their mutual threat perceptions. In the conclusion, the author recommends that the United States' counterterrorism cooperative relationships with its partner nations, which is based on what he terms a threat-based paradigm, be augmented by a partner-centric paradigm in which the partners' own prioritization of terrorist threats facing them, as well as their own governance challenges, be taken into account. The author then proposes a toolkit for counterterrorism cooperation engagement that would be based on measures such as greater United States' investment in building the civilian security-sector capacity in partner countries, developing metrics to assess effectiveness in security assistance, using "positive conditionality" to provide assistance in return for "good behavior" (p. 319), and upgrading partners' military capacity through "train-the-trainer" programs led by U.S. Special Operations Forces (SOF), which are "critical 'operational enablers'" (p. 323). The Appendix includes a valuable table listing major United States-led counterterrorism-relevant security programs prior to and following 9/11. This book is an important theoretical and empirical contribution to the study of the components of counterterrorism in general and effectiveness of the United States' counterterrorism cooperation with its Muslim-majority partner countries in particular. The author is Assistant Professor in the School of International Service at American University, Washington, DC.

### ***Countering Violent Extremism and Disengagement from Terrorism***

**Thomas Koruth Samuel, *Undergraduate Radicalisation in Selected Countries in Southeast Asia: A Comparative Quantitative Analysis on the Perception of Terrorism and Counter-Terrorism Among Undergraduates in Indonesia, Malaysia, the Philippines, Singapore and Thailand*** (Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia: The Southeast Asia Regional Centre for Counter-Terrorism (SEARCCT), 2018), 274 pp., No Price [PDF Copy], ISBN: 978-9-6715-6561-2.

The complete publication is available online at: [https://www.unodc.org/documents/southeastasiaandpacific/Publications/2016/Radicalisation\\_SEA\\_2016.pdf](https://www.unodc.org/documents/southeastasiaandpacific/Publications/2016/Radicalisation_SEA_2016.pdf).

This is an examination of how undergraduates from both public and private universities in Indonesia, Malaysia, the Philippines, Singapore and Thailand perceive issues of terrorism and counterterrorism. The book draws on the current literature on the subject and the experiences of other countries that face similar challenges, with a quantitative survey then applied to gauge the perceptions of the undergraduate subjects on these issues. These issues are examined systematically, based on three objectives. The first objective was to examine students' sources of information, their views on the use of terrorism to redress grievances, and how terrorism should be countered. A second objective was to identify areas of concern that might require governmental or community intervention. A final objective was to propose recommendations for mitigating potential radicalization among students. The survey generated numerous significant findings, such as the need to counter the utilization by terrorists of the Internet's social media sites and to provide credible alternatives to terrorism in the context of addressing underlying grievances that drive terrorist conflicts. Another finding is the need to move from what the author terms 'selective countering violent extremism (CVE)-inoculation' to 'comprehensive CVE-inoculation,' with universities, at both undergraduate and graduate levels playing an



important role as conducive environments and stakeholders in such programs. The author is Director of the Digital Strategic Communications Division (DSCD) with the Southeast Asia Regional Centre for Counter-Terrorism (SEARCCT), which is under the purview of the Ministry of Foreign Affairs, Malaysia.

**Michael Taarnby, *Serendi: Inside Somalia's Terrorist Rehabilitation Project*** (Scotts Valley, CA: Create Space, 2018), 476 pp., US \$ 27.95 [Paperback], ISBN: 978-1-7205-0682-9.

This book is a chronological narrative of the author's team's field work-based program to manage the rehabilitation and reintegration of former al Shabaab terrorists into Somali society from March 2009 to December 2014. The author, a Danish social anthropologist, applied a field research methodology known as high-risk ethnography (HRE) to conduct his team's work in the anarchic and violent situation in Somalia. Following the author's return to Denmark in late 2014, the book's Epilogue, written in March 2018, provides a pessimistic update on his field team's accomplishment. He writes: "The collapse of the defector rehabilitation project seems near certain, since the Somali government will not be able to handle it and there is only so much the donor community will put up with. But stepping back, and seeing this project in a larger perspective, a few salient statistics stand out: We did manage to extract perhaps 15 percent of al-Shabaab's fighting strength, if not more. With 1,228 defectors going through the two centers, and 719 reintegrated in our shift, we managed to put a serious dent into the terrorist group" (p. 453). With some 600 jobs created through the program, which the author believes will be sustainable over time, he concludes on an optimistic note that such rehabilitation and reintegration of former terrorist combatants can be "dealt with at the local level," while, overall, his project "appears to have been an exercise in futility" (p. 457) because of governmental inefficiency and the deteriorating situation in the country. This book is recommended for specialists in countering violent extremism programs in Somalia and beyond.

**Kamil Yilmaz, *Disengaging From Terrorism – Lessons From the Turkish Penitents*** (New York, NY: Routledge, 2014), 252 pp., US \$ 170.00 [Hardcover], US \$ 49.95 [Paperback], ISBN: 978-1-1380-7918-2.

This is an excellent and conceptually innovative ethnographic examination of the processes of individual disengagement from terrorism in Turkey through an interview-based reconstruction of the lives of 13 former terrorists from the Kurdish PKK as well as left-wing revolutionary terrorist organizations. The author is a former chief superintendent at the Turkish National Police and currently based at the International Center for Terrorism and Transnational Crime (UTSAM) in Ankara, where he works as a researcher and a lecturer; this makes him uniquely positioned to conduct this study on Turkish "penitents." A rites of passage (ROP) model is used to map the cognitive and behavioral trajectories of such individuals from engagement in terrorism to disengagement from it. The book's chapters are arranged according to an additional conceptual framework of Arnold Van Gennep's tri-partite formulation of the separation stage (i.e., paths to political violence), the transition stage (i.e., life in terrorist groups and paths away from terrorism), and the incorporation stage (i.e., politics of repentance and life after violence) (p. 8). This framework is applied to examining the motivational and structural factors that influenced these Turkish penitents' processes of disengagement from terrorism. It explores whether obstacles and inhibitions were present for leaving a group, analyzing also the differences and similarities between the penitents who left a leftist-revolutionary group and those who exited from a separatist organization such as the PKK. In addition, the author analyzes what their current positions in society and "states of mind" are. Finally, the book outlines what can be learned from their experiences that can be applied to facilitating the disengagement processes of others involved in terrorism (p. 227). With answers to these questions discussed in the book's concluding chapter, the author's main policy recommendation is worth noting: "it is extremely important for states to allocate more resources to reintegrate former terrorists into society. This will contribute greatly to the stability of any given society by enticing active members of terrorist organizations to disengage from terrorism. More importantly, clear-cut reintegration programs will give all kinds of former terrorists a 'second chance' in life" (p. 240).



### ***Hizballah***

**James Worrall, Simon Mabon, and Gordon Clubb, *Hezbollah*** (Santa Barbara, CA: Praeger/ABC-CLIO, LLC, 2016), 200 pp., US \$ 52.00 [Hardcover], ISBN: 978-1-4408-3134-8.

This is an authoritative, comprehensive and detailed overview of Hizballah. The volume's chapters cover topics such as Hizballah's historical origins in Lebanon; its Shi'ite ideology and grievances; its leadership and organizational structure; the underlying causes driving its terrorist warfare; its military capabilities and its military wing's warfare tactics; its areas of military operations, including its warfare with Israel; its socio-political activities, including its role in Lebanese politics and government; the relations with its Iranian sponsor and its involvement in the Syrian civil war; as well as its place in the "Post-Arab Spring" Middle East. In the concluding chapter, the authors discuss some of the contradictions in Hizballah's current activities, such as its close alliance, on behalf of Iran, with Syria's ruler Bashar al Assad, and its battles against the country's predominantly Sunni forces, while at the same time claiming to lead the fight against the Israeli "Zionist" enemy on behalf of the Sunni-based Palestinian cause. This leads the authors to conclude that "Ultimately, then, the Party of God faces a delicate balancing act to ensure its legitimacy and survival, both as a domestic actor in Lebanon and as an influential actor across the Middle East" (p. 152). The Appendices include a timeline of Hizballah's activities as well as profiles of its top leaders. Both James Worrall and Gordon Clubb are lecturers at the University of Leeds, while Simon Mabon is a lecturer at the University of Lancaster, England, UK.

### ***Sri Lanka***

**Visakesa Chandrasekaram, *The Use of Confessionary Evidence under the Counter-Terrorism Laws of Sri Lanka*** (Amsterdam, The Netherlands: Amsterdam University Press, 2017), 228 pp., US \$ 115.00 [Hardcover], ISBN: 978-9-4629-8157-7.

The author argues that the Sri Lankan government's legal prosecution strategy against alleged Liberation Tigers of Tamil Eelam (LTTE) terrorists during their insurgency (which ended in 2009) had suppressed "the rule of law, justice, truth and human rights" and was a discriminatory "persecution and unjust punishment of suspected terrorists..." (p. 9). To prove his case, the author examines the degree of fairness in using indefinite detention and extracting confessionary evidence in convicting alleged terrorists within the broader context of the government's counterterrorism campaign against the LTTE. With thousands of Tamil Tigers prosecuted on the basis of such confessions, the book's chapters discuss the conflicting narratives employed by LTTE and the government in responding to such judicial measures. In the conclusion, the author points out that the use of forced confessions was not a primary factor in the LTTE's military defeat, with the major factors identified as India's and China's support for the Sri Lankan government against the LTTE, as well as the LTTE's problematic leadership which preached martyrdom while betraying their fighters in the field. Nevertheless, the "oppressive elements" of the Sri Lankan judiciary system, the author cautions, need to be reformed "to prevent the possibility of another rebellion against the state" (p. 200). This book is an important contribution on the role of the judiciary system in a government's counterterrorism campaign. The author has worked as a human rights lawyer in Sri Lanka and Australia.

**Rachel Seoighe, *War, Denial and Nation-Building in Sri Lanka*** (Palgrave Macmillan/Springer Nature, 2017), 378 pp., US \$ 159.99 [Hardcover], ISBN: 978-3-3195-6323-7.

Drawing on the theoretical literature of "post-war commemorative practices in order to make claims about how 'official histories' are consolidated in the service of nation-building" (p. 16), this is a critical account of the period in Sri Lanka from 2005 to 2015. It demonstrates how the Sri Lankan government employed "exclusionary and repressive" policies "to facilitate the terrible violence inflicted on the Tamils at the End" (p. 319). Although

---

the book's research is based on the author's fieldwork in Sri Lanka in 2012, this reviewer found much of the text difficult reading as it is highly theoretical and jargon laden. Examples includes the author's adoption of Michel Foucault's notion of discourse as "not simply that which translates struggle or systems of domination, but it is the thing for which and by which there is struggle, discourse is the power which is to be seized," or that "The state, in its post-war rhetoric of development, reconciliation and 'oneness,' tries to consign the End to the past." (p. 324). The author is a Lecturer at the Department of Criminology and Sociology, Middlesex University London, England, UK.

**About the Reviewer:** **Dr. Joshua Sinai** is the Book Reviews Editor of 'Perspectives on Terrorism'. He can be reached at: [Joshua.sinai@comcast.net](mailto:Joshua.sinai@comcast.net).

## Bibliography: Terrorism Research Literature (Part 3)

Compiled and selected by Judith Tinnes

[Bibliographic Series of Perspectives on Terrorism - BSPT-JT-2018-5]

### Abstract

*This bibliography contains journal articles, book chapters, books, edited volumes, theses, and grey literature on the field of Terrorism Research, its sub-disciplines (such as Critical Terrorism Studies), and related disciplines (such as Security Studies), central concepts, theories, methods, models, approaches, and research topics. More recent publications have been prioritized during the selection process. The literature has been retrieved by manually browsing more than 200 core and periphery sources in the field of Terrorism Studies. Additionally, full-text and reference retrieval systems have been employed to expand the search.*

**Keywords:** bibliography, resources, literature, terrorism research, terrorism studies, concepts, theories, methods, models, approaches, research topics

NB: All websites were last visited on 22.07.2018. This subject bibliography is conceptualized as a multi-part series (for earlier bibliographies, see: [Part 1](#) and [Part 2](#)). To avoid duplication, this compilation only includes literature not contained in the previous parts. - See also Note for the Reader at the end of this literature list.

### Bibliographies and other Resources

For a compilation of resources (including a metabibliography) see:

Tinnes, Judith (2018, August): *A Resources List for Terrorism Research: Journals, Websites, Bibliographies* (2018 Edition). *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 12(4), 115-142. URL: <https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/binaries/content/assets/customsites/perspectives-on-terrorism/2018/issue-4/08---tinnes-resources-link-toevoegen.pdf>

### Books and Edited Volumes

Aggarwal, Neil Krishan (2015): *Mental Health in the War on Terror: Culture, Science, and Statecraft*. New York: Columbia University Press.

Akhgar, Babak et al. (Eds.) (2015): *Application of Big Data for National Security: A Practitioner's Guide to Emerging Technologies*. Oxford: Butterworth-Heinemann.

Allen, Tim; Macdonald, Anna; Radice, Henry (Eds.) (2018): *Humanitarianism: A Dictionary of Concepts*. Abingdon: Routledge.

Andersen, Ole Winckler; Bull, Beate; Kennedy-Chouane, Megan (2014): *Evaluation Methodologies for Aid in Conflict*. (Routledge Explorations in Development Studies). Abingdon: Routledge.

Anderson, Sean K.; Sloan, Stephen (2009): *Historical Dictionary of Terrorism*. (3rd ed.). (Historical Dictionaries of War, Revolution, and Civil Unrest, No. 38). Lanham: The Scarecrow Press.

Antonius, Daniel et al. (Eds.) (2010): *Interdisciplinary Analyses of Terrorism and Political Aggression*. Newcastle upon Tyne: Cambridge Scholars Publishing.

Bakker, Edwin (2015): *Terrorism and Counterterrorism Studies: Comparing Theory and Practice*. Leiden: Leiden University Press.

Bazzell, Michael (2018): *Open Source Intelligence Techniques: Resources for Searching and Analyzing Online Information*. (6th ed.). Charleston: CreateSpace Independent Publishing Platform.

- Bielska, Aleksandra et al. (2018): *Open Source Intelligence Tools and Resources Handbook 2018*. [e-Book]. Zurich: i-intelligence. URL: <https://www.i-intelligence.eu/osint-tools-and-resources-handbook-2018>
- Booth, Andrew; Sutton, Anthea; Papaioannou, Diana (2016): *Systematic Approaches to a Successful Literature Review*. (2nd ed.). Los Angeles: SAGE.
- Bouchard, Martin (Ed.) (2015): *Social Networks, Terrorism and Counter-Terrorism: Radical and Connected*. (Contemporary Terrorism Studies). Abingdon: Routledge.
- Bowering, Gerhard et al. (Eds.) (2013): *The Princeton Encyclopedia of Islamic Political Thought*. Princeton: Princeton University Press.
- Brannan, David W.; Darken, Kristin M.; Strindberg, Anders S. (2014): *A Practitioner's Way Forward: Terrorism Analysis*. Salinas: Agile Press.
- Breen-Smyth, Marie (Ed.) (2012): *The Ashgate Research Companion to Political Violence*. Farnham: Ashgate.
- Burke, Robert A. (2018): *Counter-Terrorism for Emergency Responders*. (3rd ed.). Boca Raton: CRC Press.
- Carter Center, The (2018, April): *Guidebook of Research and Practice to Preventing Violent Extremism*. [e-Book]. Atlanta: Author. URL: [https://www.cartercenter.org/resources/pdfs/peace/conflict\\_resolution/countering-isis/guidebook-of-research-and-practice-to-preventing-violent-extremism.pdf](https://www.cartercenter.org/resources/pdfs/peace/conflict_resolution/countering-isis/guidebook-of-research-and-practice-to-preventing-violent-extremism.pdf)
- Chasdi, Richard J. (2018): *Corporate Security Crossroads: Responding to Terrorism, Cyberthreats, and other Hazards in the Global Business Environment*. Santa Barbara: Praeger.
- Chong, Alan (Ed.) (2017): *Forward Engagement: RSIS as a Think Tank of International Studies and Security in the Asia-Pacific*. Singapore: World Scientific.
- Clarke, Colin P. (Ed.) (2018): *Terrorism: The Essential Reference Guide*. Santa Barbara: ABC-CLIO.
- Cohn, Joseph V. et al. (Eds.) (2017): *Modeling Sociocultural Influences on Decision Making: Understanding Conflict, Enabling Stability*. (Human Factors and Ergonomics). Boca Raton: CRC Press.
- Colaert, Lore (Ed.) (2017, September): "De-Radicalisation": *Scientific Insights for Policy*. [e-Book]. Brussels: Tomas Baum / Flemish Peace Institute. URL: <http://www.flemishpeaceinstitute.eu/de-radicalisation-scientific-insights-policy>
- Cunningham, Daniel; Everton, Sean; Murphy, Philip (2016): *Understanding Dark Networks: A Strategic Framework for the Use of Social Network Analysis*. Lanham: Rowman & Littlefield.
- Dawson, Laura; Edwards, Charlie; Jeffray, Calum (2014): *Learning and Adapting: The Use of Monitoring and Evaluation in Countering Violent Extremism: A Handbook for Practitioners*. [e-Book]. London: Royal United Services Institute (RUSI). URL: <https://rusi.org/publication/rusi-books/learning-and-adapting-use-monitoring-and-evaluation-countering-violent>
- de Graaf, Beatrice (2011): *Evaluating Counterterrorism Performance: A Comparative Study*. (Contemporary Terrorism Studies). Abingdon: Routledge.
- Demmers, Jolle (2017): *Theories of Violent Conflict: An Introduction*. (2nd ed.). Abingdon: Routledge.
- Dixit, Priya (2015): *The State and "Terrorists" in Nepal and Northern Ireland: The Social Construction of State Terrorism*. Manchester: Manchester University Press.
- Dixit, Priya; Stump, Jacob L. (Eds.) (2016): *Critical Methods in Terrorism Studies*. Abingdon: Routledge.
- Dunn Cavelty, Myriam; Balzacq, Thierry (Eds.) (2017): *Routledge Handbook of Security Studies*. (2nd ed.). (Routledge Handbooks). Abingdon: Routledge.
- Ehrhart, Hans-Georg; Hegemann, Hendrik; Kahl, Martin (Eds.) (2015): *Putting Security Governance to the*

Test. Abingdon: Routledge.

El Sayed, Lilah; Barnes, Jamal (Eds.) (2017): *Contemporary P/CVE Research and Practice*. [e-Book]. Abu Dhabi; Perth: Hedayah; Edith Cowan University. URL: <http://www.hedayahcenter.org/Admin/Content/File-222018131552.pdf>

Elshimi, M. S. (2017): *De-Radicalisation in the UK Prevent Strategy: Security, Identity, and Religion*. (Routledge Critical Terrorism Studies). Abingdon: Routledge.

Fitzgerald, James; Ali, Nadya; Armstrong, Megan (Eds.) (2018): *Terrorism and Policy Relevance: Critical Perspectives*. Abingdon: Routledge.

Forsberg, Erika; Birnir, Jóhanna K.; Davenport, Christian (2018): *Ethnic Politics and Conflict/Violence: State of the Field and New Directions*. (Association for the Study of Nationalities). Abingdon: Routledge.

Giordano, James; Rhem, Sam; Popp, George (Eds.): *White Paper on Assessing and Anticipating Threats to US Security Interests: A Bio-Psycho-Social Science Approach for Understanding the Emergence of and Mitigating Violence and Terrorism*. (SMA Periodic Publication). Boston: NSI. URL: <http://nsiteam.com/social/wp-content/uploads/2015/12/Anticipating-Threats-to-US-Security-Interests-MAR-2016.pdf>

Grana, Glenn; Windell, James (2017): *Crime and Intelligence Analysis: An Integrated Real-Time Approach*. Boca Raton: CRC Press.

Hawkins, Virgil (2008): *Stealth Conflicts: How the World's Worst Violence Is Ignored*. Aldershot: Ashgate.

Jackson, Richard (Ed.) (2016): *Routledge Handbook of Critical Terrorism Studies*. (Routledge Handbooks). Abingdon: Routledge.

Jackson, Richard; Murphy, Eamon; Poynting, Scott (Eds.) (2010): *Contemporary State Terrorism: Theory and Practice*. (Critical Terrorism Studies). Abingdon: Routledge.

Jackson, Richard; Psoiu, Daniela (Eds.) (2018): *Contemporary Debates on Terrorism*. (2nd ed.). Abingdon: Routledge.

Jackson, Richard et al. (2011): *Terrorism: A Critical Introduction*. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.

Jensen, Carl J., III; McElreath, David H.; Graves, Melissa (2018): *Introduction to Intelligence Studies*. (2nd ed.). Abingdon: Routledge.

Kennedy, Leslie W.; McGarrell, Edmund F. (Eds.) (2011): *Crime and Terrorism Risk: Studies in Criminology and Criminal Justice*. New York: Routledge.

Khalil, Osamah F. (2016): *America's Dream Palace: Middle East Expertise and the Rise of the National Security State*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press.

Kippenberg, Hans G.; Seidensticker, Tilman (Eds.) (2006): *The 9/11 Handbook: Annotated Translation and Interpretation of the Attackers' Spiritual Manual*. London: Equinox.

Kobrin, Nancy Hartevelt (2016): *The Jihadi Dictionary: The Essential Intel Tool for Military, Law Enforcement, Government and the Concerned Public*. Mamaroneck: MultiEducator Press.

Köhler, Daniel (2017): *Understanding Deradicalization: Methods, Tools and Programs for Countering Violent Extremism*. (Contemporary Terrorism Studies). Abingdon: Routledge.

Köhler, Daniel (2017, January): *Structural Quality Standards for Work to Intervene with and Counter Violent Extremism: A Handbook for Practitioners, State Coordination Units and Civil Society Programme Implementers in Germany*. (English Ed.). [e-Book]. Stuttgart: Counter Extremism Network Coordination Unit (KPEBW) / German Institute on Radicalization and De-Radicalization Studies (GIRDS). URL: [https://www.konex-bw.de/wp-content/uploads/2018/06/20180202-FINAL-KPEBW-HandbuchExtremismus\\_A4\\_engl\\_04I18\\_web.pdf](https://www.konex-bw.de/wp-content/uploads/2018/06/20180202-FINAL-KPEBW-HandbuchExtremismus_A4_engl_04I18_web.pdf)



- Kruck, Andreas; Schneiker, Andrea (Eds.) (2017): *Researching Non-State Actors in International Security: Theory and Practice*. (Routledge Critical Security Studies). Abingdon: Routledge.
- LaFree, Gary; Dugan, Laura; Miller, Erin (2015): *Putting Terrorism in Context: Lessons from the Global Terrorism Database*. (Contemporary Terrorism Studies). Abingdon: Routledge.
- LaFree, Gary; Freilich, Joshua D. (Eds.) (2017): *The Handbook of the Criminology of Terrorism*. (Wiley Handbooks in Criminology and Criminal Justice). Chichester: Wiley-Blackwell.
- Lieberman, Elli (Ed.) (2018): *Detering Terrorism: A Model for Strategic Deterrence*. (Contemporary Terrorism Studies). Abingdon: Routledge.
- Lindahl, Sondre (2018): *A Critical Theory of Counterterrorism: Ontology, Epistemology and Normativity*. (Routledge Critical Terrorism Studies). Abingdon: Routledge.
- Linera, Rafael et al. (Eds.) (2016, May): *Counter-Daesh Influence Operations: Cognitive Space Narrative Simulation Insights*. (SMA White Paper). URL: <http://nsiteam.com/social/wp-content/uploads/2016/06/C-ISIL-Simulation-Whitepaper-Jun2016-Final5.compressed.pdf>
- Lockman, Zachary (2016): *Field Notes: The Making of Middle East Studies in the United States*. Stanford: Stanford University Press.
- Manning, Julie C.; Kendall, Elisabeth (2017): *Intelligence Arabic*. (Essential Middle Eastern Vocabularies). Edinburgh: Edinburgh University Press.
- Martel, Gordon (Ed.) (2015): *Twentieth-Century War and Conflict: A Concise Encyclopedia*. Chichester: John Wiley & Sons.
- Martin, Susanne; Weinberg, Leonard (2017): *The Role of Terrorism in Twenty-First-Century Warfare*. (New Directions in Terrorism Studies). Manchester: Manchester University Press.
- McGann, James G. (2018): *Global Trends and Transitions in Security Expertise: From Nuclear Deterrence to Climate Change and Back again*. (Global Institutions). Abingdon: Routledge.
- McFate, Montgomery; Laurence, Janice H. (Eds.) (2015): *Social Science Goes to War: The Human Terrain System in Iraq and Afghanistan*. New York: Oxford University Press.
- Middle East Institute (MEI); Fondation pour la Recherche Stratégique (FRS) (Eds.) (2015, June): *Understanding Deradicalization: Pathways to Enhance Transatlantic Common Perceptions and Practices*. [e-Book]. Washington, DC / Paris: Editors. URL: <http://www.mei.edu/content/article/understanding-deradicalization-pathways-enhance-transatlantic-common-perceptions-and-practices>
- Newman, Edward; DeRouen, Karl, Jr. (Eds.) (2014): *Routledge Handbook of Civil Wars*. (Routledge Handbooks). Abingdon: Routledge.
- Pisoiu, Daniela; Hain, Sandra (2018): *Theories of Terrorism: An Introduction*. Abingdon: Routledge.
- Rak, Joanna (2018): *Theorizing Cultures of Political Violence in Times of Austerity: Studying Social Movements in Comparative Perspective*. (Routledge Research in Comparative Politics). Abingdon: Routledge.
- Reynolds, Louis; Tuck, Henry (2016, November): *The Counter-Narrative Monitoring & Evaluation Handbook*. [e-Book]. London: Institute for Strategic Dialogue (ISD). URL: <http://www.isdglobal.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/06/CN-Monitoring-and-Evaluation-Handbook.pdf>
- Romaniuk, Scott Nicholas et al. (2017): *The Palgrave Handbook of Global Counterterrorism Policy*. (Palgrave Handbooks). London: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1057/978-1-137-55769-8>
- Sageman, Marc (2017): *Misunderstanding Terrorism*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press.

Schlag, Gabi; Junk, Julian; Daase, Christopher (Eds.) (2016): *Transformations of Security Studies: Dialogues, Diversity and Discipline*. (PRIO New Security Studies). Abingdon: Routledge.

Schmid, Alex P. (Ed.) (2011 [hdc] & 2013 [pbk]): *The Routledge Handbook of Terrorism Research*. (Routledge Handbooks). Abingdon: Routledge. URL: [https://www.book2look.com/book/ZDAdCQWoMQ?utm\\_source=shared\\_link&utm\\_medium=post&utm\\_campaign=SBU1\\_rk\\_3rf\\_6sl\\_2sec\\_cmg15\\_x\\_X](https://www.book2look.com/book/ZDAdCQWoMQ?utm_source=shared_link&utm_medium=post&utm_campaign=SBU1_rk_3rf_6sl_2sec_cmg15_x_X)

Seybolt, Taylor B.; Aronson, Jay D.; Fischhoff, Baruch (Eds.) (2013): *Counting Civilian Casualties: An Introduction to Recording and Estimating Nonmilitary Deaths in Conflict*. (Studies in Strategic Peacebuilding). New York: Oxford University Press.

Shahbazian, Elisa; Rogova, Galina (Eds.) (2016): *Meeting Security Challenges through Data Analytics and Decision Support*. (NATO Science for Peace and Security Series – D: Information and Communication Security, Vol. 47). Amsterdam: IOS Press.

Shami, Seteney; Miller-Idriss, Cynthia (Eds.) (2016): *Middle East Studies for the New Millennium: Infrastructures of Knowledge*. New York: Social Science Research Council / New York University Press.

Sims, Christopher (2015, December): *The Human Terrain System: Operationally Relevant Social Science Research in Iraq and Afghanistan*. [e-Book]. Carlisle: Strategic Studies Institute (SSI). URL: <http://www.strategicstudiesinstitute.army.mil/pubs/display.cfm?pubID=1308>

Spielmann, Karl (2018): *The Logic of Intelligence Analysis: Why Hypothesis Testing Matters*. Abingdon: Routledge.

Stohl, Michael; Burchill, Richard; Englund, Scott Howard (Eds.) (2017): *Constructions of Terrorism: An Interdisciplinary Approach to Research and Policy*. Oakland: University of California Press.

Tait, David; Goodman-Delahunty, Jane (Eds.) (2017): *Juries, Science and Popular Culture in the Age of Terror: The Case of the Sydney Bomber*. London: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1057/978-1-137-55475-8>

Toros, Harmonie; Tellidis, Ioannis (Eds.) (2014): *Terrorism, Peace and Conflict Studies: Investigating the Crossroad*. Abingdon: Routledge.

University of St Andrews; IBC Academy (2015): *Terrorism Studies*. [e-Book]. (Routledge FreeBook). URL: <https://www.routledge.com/posts/9058>

Villumsen Berling, Trine; Bueger, Christian (Eds.) (2015): *Security Expertise: Practice, Power, Responsibility*. (PRIO New Security Studies). Abingdon: Routledge.

Weggemans, Daan; de Graaf, Beatrice (2017): *Reintegrating Jihadist Extremist Detainees: Helping Extremist Offenders Back into Society*. (Contemporary Terrorism Studies). Abingdon: Routledge.

Wibben, Annick T. R. (Ed.) (2016): *Researching War: Feminist Methods, Ethics and Politics*. (Interventions). Abingdon: Routledge.

Williams, Alison J. et al. (Eds.) (2016): *The Routledge Companion to Military Research Methods*. (Routledge Handbooks). Abingdon: Routledge.

Wilner, Alex S. (2015): *Deterring Rational Fanatics*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press.

Yager, Mariah (Ed.) (2018, March): *What do Others Think and how do we Know what they are Thinking?* (SMA White Paper). Boston: NSI. URL: <http://nsiteam.com/what-do-others-think-and-how-do-we-know-what-they-are-thinking>

Zeiger, Sara (Ed.) (2016): *Expanding Research on Countering Violent Extremism*. [e-Book]. Abu Dhabi / Perth: Hedayah / Edith Cowan University. URL: <http://www.hedayahcenter.org/Admin/Content/File-410201685227.pdf>

## Theses

Arfvén, Gustav (2017, May): *Europol and the Creation of the European Counter Terrorism Centre*. (Master's Thesis, Swedish Defense University, Stockholm, Sweden). URL: <http://urn.kb.se/resolve?urn=urn%3Anbn%3Ase%3Afh%3Adiva-6990>

Beesley, Julie Patricia (2017, July): *Organised Chaos: Bringing Complexity to Criminology and the Study of Organised Crime, Terrorism and the Crime-Terror Nexus*. (Doctoral Thesis, University of Sydney, Sydney, Australia). URL: <http://hdl.handle.net/2123/17067>

Bhattarai, Arjun Kumar (2015): *An Investigation of the Public Health Informatics Research and Practice in the Past Fifteen Years from 2000 to 2014: A Scoping Review in MEDLINE*. (Master's Thesis, University of Waterloo, Waterloo, Canada). URL: <http://hdl.handle.net/10012/10084>

Carter, Brittnee (2017, May): *Analyzing the Criminal Justice and Military Models of Counterterrorism: Evidence from the United States*. (Doctoral Thesis, University of Kansas, Lawrence, United States). URL: <http://hdl.handle.net/1808/26319>

Eisman, Elyktra Claire (2015): *GIS-Integrated Mathematical Modeling of Social Phenomena at Macro- and Micro- Levels—A Multivariate Geographically-Weighted Regression Model for Identifying Locations Vulnerable to Hosting Terrorist Safe-Houses: France as Case Study*. (Doctoral Thesis, Florida International University, Miami, United States). URL: <http://digitalcommons.fiu.edu/etd/2261>

Etudo, Ugochukwu (2017, May): *Automatically Detecting the Resonance of Terrorist Movement Frames on the Web*. (Doctoral Thesis, Virginia Commonwealth University, Richmond, United States). URL: <https://scholarscompass.vcu.edu/etd/4926>

Gillani, Dayyab (2017): *The Definitional Dilemma of Terrorism: Seeking Clarity in Light of Terrorism Scholarship*. (Doctoral Thesis, University of St Andrews, St Andrews, United Kingdom). URL: <http://hdl.handle.net/10023/12258>

Grant, Matthew James (2017, September): *Systems and Reliability Modelling for Probabilistic Risk Assessment of Improvised Explosive Device Attacks*. (Doctoral Thesis, University of Newcastle, Callaghan, Australia). URL: <http://hdl.handle.net/1959.13/1355397>

Hartshorne, Eric (2017, July): *The Making of a Terrorist: A Discourse Analysis of the Expert Construction of Violent Islamic Extremism in Sweden*. (Master's Thesis, Uppsala University, Uppsala, Sweden). URL: <http://urn.kb.se/resolve?urn=urn%3Anbn%3Ase%3Aau%3Adiva-329956>

Ippolito, Steven Christopher (2017, July): *Convergence – A Homeland Security and Educational Problem: A Mixed Methodological Study*. (Doctoral Thesis, Northcentral University, Prescott Valley, United States). URL: <https://pqdtopen.proquest.com/pqdtopen/doc/1972843370.html?FMT=ABS&pubnum=10624690>

Jännes, Veera (2013, November): *Terrorism Research in Finland*. (Master's Thesis, Laurea University of Applied Sciences, Vantaa, Finland). URL: <http://www.theseus.fi/handle/10024/69823>

Kenny, Noni (2013, November). *Meta-Level Terrorism Futures: Constructing and Deconstructing Using Causal Layered Analysis*. (Doctoral Thesis, Queensland University of Technology, Brisbane, Australia). URL: <https://eprints.qut.edu.au/65277>

Manheim, David (2018, March): *Value of Information for Policy Analysis*. (Doctoral Thesis, Pardee RAND Graduate School, Santa Monica, United States). (RAND Dissertations, RGSD-408). DOI: <https://doi.org/10.7249/RGSD408>

Neudecker, Christine Helene (2017, Summer): *CVE Programs and Initiatives through the Ages: A Snapshot of the Past, Present, and Future*. (Master's Thesis, Simon Fraser University, Burnaby, Canada). URL: <http://summit.sfu.ca/item/17537>

Nuth Kajtaniak, Tara (2014, July): *A Pedagogical Framework for Global Citizenship Education: Themes, Objectives, and Methods for Teaching Conflict at the Secondary Level*. (Master's Thesis, Humboldt State University, Arcata, United States). URL: <http://hdl.handle.net/10211.3/124811>

Parker, Amanda Marie Sharp (2016, July): *The Applicability of Criminology to Terrorism Studies: An Exploratory Study of ISIS Supporters in the United States*. (Doctoral Thesis, University of South Florida, Tampa, United States). URL: <http://scholarcommons.usf.edu/etd/6347>

Pezdirc, Marjetka (2015, January): *The Terrorism Complex*. (Doctoral Thesis, University of Exeter, Exeter, United Kingdom). URL: <https://ore.exeter.ac.uk/repository/handle/10871/19149>

Simpson, Matthew Aaron (2014, August): *Reanchoring Terrorism Studies: An Application of Social Movement Theory to the Concept of Domestic Terrorism*. (Doctoral Thesis, University of Utah, Salt Lake City, United States). URL: <https://collections.lib.utah.edu/details?id=196775>

Sowers, Troy A. (2013, September): *Creating a Better End Game Strategy: Fully Exploiting the Capabilities of Multiple Disciplines*. (Master's Thesis, Naval Postgraduate School, Monterey, United States). URL: <http://hdl.handle.net/10945/37722>

Stormoen, Ole Martin (2016, April): *Global Jihad Explained? A Critical Review of the Post-9/11 Literature on the Causes of Global Jihadi Terrorism*. (Master's Thesis, University of Oslo, Oslo, Norway). URL: <http://urn.nb.no/URN:NBN:no-54530>

van Dongen, Teun Walter (2014): *The Science of Fighting Terrorism: The Relation between Terrorist Actor Type and Counterterrorism Effectiveness*. (Doctoral Thesis, Leiden University, Leiden, The Netherlands). URL: <http://hdl.handle.net/1887/29742>

### **Journal Articles and Book Chapters**

Abdullah, Walid Jumblatt (2017): Merits and Limits of Counter-Ideological Work against Terrorism: A Critical Appraisal. *Small Wars & Insurgencies*, 28(2), 291-308. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09592318.2017.1288401>

Abrahms, Max; Conrad, Justin (2017): The Strategic Logic of Credit Claiming: A New Theory for Anonymous Terrorist Attacks. *Security Studies*, 26(2), 279-304. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09636412.2017.1280304>

Ackerman, Gary A.; Pinson, Lauren E. (2016): Speaking Truth to Sources: Introducing a Method for the Quantitative Evaluation of Open Sources in Event Data. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 39(7-8), 617-640. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1141000>

Acosta, Benjamin; Ramos, Kristen (2017): Introducing the 1993 Terrorism and Political Violence Dataset. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 40(3), 232-247. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1184061>

Agarwal, Swati; Sureka, Ashish (2015): Topic-Specific YouTube Crawling to Detect Online Radicalization. In: Wanming Chu; Shinji Kikuchi; Subhash Bhalla (Eds.): *Databases in Networked Information Systems: 10th International Workshop, DNIS 2015, Aizu-Wakamatsu, Japan, March 23-25, 2015: Proceedings*. (Lecture Notes in Computer Science, Vol. 8999). Cham, Switzerland: Springer, 133-151. DOI: [https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-16313-0\\_10](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-16313-0_10)

Agarwal, Swati; Sureka, Ashish (2015): Using KNN and SVM Based One-Class Classifier for Detecting Online Radicalization on Twitter. In: Raja Natarajan; Gautam Barua; Manas Ranjan Patra (Eds.): *Distributed Computing and Internet Technology: 11th International Conference, ICDIT 2015, Bhubaneswar, India, February 5-8, 2015: Proceedings*. (Lecture Notes in Computer Science, Vol. 8956). Cham: Springer, 431-442. DOI: [https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-14977-6\\_47](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-14977-6_47)

Ahmad, Hafal (Haval) (2017, Fall): Youth De-Radicalization: A Canadian Framework. *Journal for*



*Deradicalization*, 12, 119-168. URL: <http://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/113>

Ahram, Ariel I. (2016, December): The Rise and Fall of Iraq in the Social Sciences. *Social Science Quarterly*, 97(4), 850-861. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1111/ssqu.12341>

Almohammad, Asaad (2018, Summer): From Total Islam to the Islamic State: Radicalization Leading to Violence Dynamics as a Subject of Reciprocal Affordance Opportunities. *Journal for Deradicalization*, 15, 1-42. URL: <http://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/148>

Al-Saggaf, Yeslam (2016): Understanding Online Radicalisation Using Data Science. *International Journal of Cyber Warfare and Terrorism*, 6(4), 13-27. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.4018/IJCWT.2016100102>

Ambrozik, Caitlin (2018): To Change or not to Change? The Effect of Terminology on Public Support of Countering Violent Extremism Efforts. *Democracy and Security*, 14(1), 45-67. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17419166.2017.1408010>

Asal, Victor; Griffith, Lewis (2017): A Terrible Beauty is Born: Teaching about Identity Salience and Conflict. *Dynamics of Asymmetric Conflict: Pathways toward terrorism and genocide*, 10(1), 3-13. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17467586.2017.1300291>

Atran, Scott et al. (2017, January): Challenges in Researching Terrorism from the Field. *Science*, 355(6323), 352-354. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1126/science.aaj2037> URL: [http://www-personal.umich.edu/~axe/Atran et al Challenges Science 2017.pdf](http://www-personal.umich.edu/~axe/Atran%20et%20al%20Challenges%20Science%202017.pdf)

Bakker, Ryan; Hill, Daniel W., Jr.; Moore, Will H. (2016, September): How much Terror? Dissidents, Governments, Institutions, and the Cross-National Study of Terror Attacks. *Journal of Peace Research*, 53(5), 711-726. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0022343316655020>

Balcells, Laia; Sullivan, Christopher M. (2018, March): New Findings from Conflict Archives: An Introduction and Methodological Framework. *Journal of Peace Research*, 55(2), 137-146. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0022343317750217>

Ball, Leslie (2016, April): Automating Social Network Analysis: A Power Tool for Counter-Terrorism. *Security Journal*, 29(2), 147-168. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1057/sj.2013.3>

Ball, Patrick (2016, October 19): Why Just Counting the Dead in Syria Won't Bring them Justice. *Foreign Policy*. URL: <http://foreignpolicy.com/2016/10/19/why-only-counting-the-dead-in-syria-wont-bring-them-justice-hrdag-pattern-analysis>

Ball, Patrick; Price, Megan (2018, February): The Statistics of Genocide. *CHANCE*, 31(1). URL: <http://chance.amstat.org/2018/02/statistics-of-genocide>

Barlow, Charlotte; Awan, Imran (2016, October-December): "You Need to Be Sorted out with a Knife": The Attempted Online Silencing of Women and People of Muslim Faith within Academia. *Social Media + Society*, 2(4). DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/2056305116678896>

Bartusevičius, Henrikas (2016, February): Introducing the Categorically Disaggregated Conflict (CDC) Dataset. *Conflict Management and Peace Science*, 33(1), 89-110. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0738894215570423>

Baser, Bahar; Akgönül, Samim; Öztürk, Ahmet Erdi (2017): "Academics for Peace" in Turkey: A Case of Criminalising Dissent and Critical Thought via Counterterrorism Policy. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 10(2), 274-296. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2017.1326559>

Bassetti, Thomas; Caruso, Raul; Schneider, Friedrich (2018, March): The Tree of Political Violence: A GMERT Analysis. *Empirical Economics*, 54(2), 839-850. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00181-016-1214-1>

Bauer, Vincent; Ruby, Keven; Pape, Robert (2017, August): Solving the Problem of Unattributed Political Violence. *Journal of Conflict Resolution*, 61(7), 1537-1564. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0022002715612575>

- Becker, Michael (2016): A Response to “Key Issues and Research Agendas in Lone Wolf Terrorism”. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 39(5), 472-476. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1144946>
- Beeres, Robert; Bertrand, Robert; Bollen, Myriame (2017): Profiling Terrorists—Using Statistics to Fight Terrorism. In: Paul A. L. Ducheine; Frans P. B. Osinga (Eds.): *Netherlands Annual Review of Military Studies 2017: Winning without Killing: The Strategic and Operational Utility of Non-Kinetic Capabilities in Crises*. The Hague: T.M.C. Asser Press / Springer, 221-235. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-94-6265-189-0>
- Behlendorf, Brandon; Belur, Jyoti; Kumar, Sumit (2016): Peering through the Kaleidoscope: Variation and Validity in Data Collection on Terrorist Attacks. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 39(7-8), 641-667. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1141004> URL: <http://discovery.ucl.ac.uk/1474752/3/Brandon-RR-Peering%20through%20the%20Kaleidoscope%20-%20Full%20Manuscript-Final.pdf>
- Berkebile, Richard E. (2017): What Is Domestic Terrorism? A Method for Classifying Events from the Global Terrorism Database. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, 29(1), 1-26. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2014.985378>
- Berkowitz, Jeremy M. (2018): Delegating Terror: Principal-Agent Based Decision Making in State Sponsorship of Terrorism. *International Interactions*, 44(4), 709-748. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/03050629.2017.1414811>
- Bledsoe-Gardner, Anita (2017): Strengthening Security in an Age of Irregular Migration Flows: Considerations for Applied Security Research. *Journal of Applied Security Research*, 12(1), 196-198. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/19361610.2017.1228427>
- Bogatinov, Dimitar; Nacev, Aleksandar (2018): Artificial Intelligence against Terrorist Use of Cyberspace – A Brief Review. In: Zlatogor Minchev; Mitko Bogdanoski (Eds.): *Countering Terrorist Activities in Cyberspace*. (NATO Science for Peace and Security Series – E: Human and Societal Dynamics, Vol. 139). Amsterdam: IOS Press, 95-105. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.3233/978-1-61499-847-1-95>
- Borum, Randy (2011, Winter): Radicalization into Violent Extremism I: A Review of Social Science Theories. [Literature Review]. *Journal of Strategic Security*, 4(4), 7-36. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.5038/1944-0472.4.4.1>
- Borum, Randy (2011, Winter): Radicalization into Violent Extremism II: A Review of Conceptual Models and Empirical Research. [Literature Review]. *Journal of Strategic Security*, 4(4), 37-62. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.5038/1944-0472.4.4.2>
- Bötticher, Astrid (2017, August): Towards Academic Consensus Definitions of Radicalism and Extremism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 11(4), 73-77. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/623>
- Bowie, Neil G. (2017, August): Terrorism Events Data: An Inventory of Databases and Data Sets, 1968-2017. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 11(4), 50-72. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/622>
- Boyd, Katharine A. (2016): Modeling Terrorist Attacks: Assessing Statistical Models to Evaluate Domestic and Ideologically International Attacks. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 39(7-8), 712-748. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1141003>
- Boyd-MacMillan, Eolene M.; Campbell, Claire; Furey, Andrea (2016, Winter): An IC Intervention for Post-Conflict Northern Ireland Secondary Schools. *Journal of Strategic Security*, 9(4), 111-124. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.5038/1944-0472.9.4.1558>
- Breiger, Ronald L.; Smith, Julia Grace (2018, June): Insurgencies as Networks of Event Orderings. *Sociological Theory*, 36(2), 201-209. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0735275118777002>
- Breiger, Ronald L. et al. (2011): Application of a Profile Similarity Methodology for Identifying Terrorist Groups that Use or Pursue CBRN Weapons. In John Salerno et al. (Eds.): *Social Computing, Behavioral-*



*Cultural Modeling and Prediction: 4th International Conference, SBP 2011, College Park, MD, USA, March 29-31, 2011: Proceedings.* (Lecture Notes in Computer Science, Vol. 6589). Berlin: Springer, 26-33. DOI: [https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-642-19656-0\\_5](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-642-19656-0_5)

Britten, Shane (2018, July): Intelligence Failures Are Analytical Failures. *Counter Terrorist Trends and Analyses*, 10(7), 12-18. URL: <http://www.rsis.edu.sg/wp-content/uploads/2018/07/CTTA-July-2018.pdf>

Brown, Harry, III (2016): SPCTA: An Analytical Framework for Analyzing Cyber Threats by Non-State Actors. *International Journal of Cyber Warfare and Terrorism*, 6(2), 41-60. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.4018/IJCWT.2016040104>

Brugali, Nicola; Buonanno, Paolo; Gilli, Mario (2017, December): Political Regimes and Government's Reaction to Terrorism: A Simple Model. *Peace Economics, Peace Science and Public Policy*, 23(4), Article 20170028. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1515/peps-2017-0028>

Bull, Anna Cento; Cooke, Philip (2013): Studying how Terrorism Ends: The Italian Case. In: *Ending Terrorism in Italy*. (Routledge Studies in Extremism and Democracy, Vol. 18). Abingdon: Routledge, 17-29.

Bunnik, Anno (2016): Countering and Understanding Terrorism, Extremism, and Radicalisation in a Big Data Age. In: Anno Bunnik et al. (Eds.): *Big Data Challenges: Society, Security, Innovation and Ethics*. London: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature, 85-96. DOI: [https://doi.org/10.1057/978-1-349-94885-7\\_8](https://doi.org/10.1057/978-1-349-94885-7_8)

Calafato, Trevor (2017): The Similarities between Lombroso's Theories on Political Crime and Contemporary Terrorism Issues. *Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression*, 9(2), 78-105. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/19434472.2016.1170715>

Camilli, Edoardo (2016): OSINT, Big Data & Critical Infrastructures Protection (CIP). In: Alessandro Niglia (Ed.): *Critical Infrastructure Protection against Hybrid Warfare Security Related Challenges*. (NATO Science for Peace and Security Series – D: Information and Communication Security, Vol. 46). Amsterdam: IOS Press, 35-42. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.3233/978-1-61499-699-6-35>

Campelo, Nicolas et al. (2018, August): Who are the European Youths Willing to Engage in Radicalisation? A Multidisciplinary Review of their Psychological and Social Profiles. [Literature Review]. *European Psychiatry*, 52, 1-14. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.eurpsy.2018.03.001>

Canzani, Elisa (2018): Risk Management in (Cyber-) Terrorism: Modeling Insights and Perspectives. In: Zlatogor Minchev; Mitko Bogdanoski (Eds.): *Countering Terrorist Activities in Cyberspace*. (NATO Science for Peace and Security Series – E: Human and Societal Dynamics, Vol. 139). Amsterdam: IOS Press, 131-138. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.3233/978-1-61499-847-1-131>

Carver, Ashley (2016): Parliamentary Attempts to Define Terrorism in Canada and Australia. *Journal of Applied Security Research*, 11(2), 124-138. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/19361610.2016.1137173>

Chang, Welton et al. (2018): Restructuring Structured Analytic Techniques in Intelligence. *Intelligence and National Security*, 33(3), 337-356. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/02684527.2017.1400230> URL: <https://sites.google.com/site/themandelian/home/examples/files/ins2017.pdf>

Cherney, Adrian (2016): Designing and Implementing Programmes to Tackle Radicalization and Violent Extremism: Lessons from Criminology. *Dynamics of Asymmetric Conflict: Pathways toward terrorism and genocide*, 9(1-3), 82-94. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17467586.2016.1267865>

Chiba, Daina; Gleditsch, Kristian Skrede (2017, March): The Shape of Things to Come? Expanding the Inequality and Grievance Model for Civil War Forecasts with Event Data. *Journal of Peace Research*, 54(2), 275-297. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0022343316684192> URL: <https://www.prio.org/Publications/Publication/?x=10555>

Clubb, Gordon (2016): The Role of Former Combatants in Preventing Youth Involvement in Terrorism in Northern Ireland: A Framework for Assessing Former Islamic State Combatants. *Studies in Conflict &*

*Terrorism*, 39(9), 842-861. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1144917> URL: <http://eprints.whiterose.ac.uk/95959/3/FinalPrevent%20Former%20Combatants.pdf>

Cobb, Justin M.; Loveless, Damon B.; Lewis, Angela M. (2017, April): Joint Regional Experts: We Can Do Better. *Small Wars Journal*, 4/2017. URL: <http://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/joint-regional-experts-we-can-do-better>

Cohen, Shuki J. (2016): Mapping the Minds of Suicide Bombers Using Linguistic Methods: The Corpus of Palestinian Suicide Bombers' Farewell Letters (CoPSBFL). *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 39(7-8), 749-780. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1141005>

Cohen, Shuki J. et al. (2018): Al-Qaeda's Propaganda Decoded: A Psycholinguistic System for Detecting Variations in Terrorism Ideology. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, 30(1), 142-171. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2016.1165214>

Colaresi, Michael; Mahmood, Zuhaib (2017, March): Do the Robot: Lessons from Machine Learning to Improve Conflict Forecasting. *Journal of Peace Research*, 54(2), 193-214. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0022343316682065> URL: <http://www.braumoeller.info/publication/view/do-the-robot-lessons-from-machine-learning-to-improve-conflict-forecasting>

Coleman, Ken et al. (2016, December): Hitting a Moving Target: A Strategic Tool for Analyzing Terrorist Threats. *Health Security*, 14(6), 409-418. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1089/hs.2016.0062>

Condell, Joan et al. (2018): Automatic Gait Recognition and its Potential Role in Counterterrorism. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 41(2), 151-168. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1249777>

Conway, Maura (2017): Determining the Role of the Internet in Violent Extremism and Terrorism: Six Suggestions for Progressing Research. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 40(1), 77-98. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1157408>

Coulthart, Stephen (2016): Why do Analysts Use Structured Analytic Techniques? An In-Depth Study of an American Intelligence Agency. *Intelligence and National Security*, 31(7), 933-948. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/002684527.2016.1140327>

Cox, Tony; Lowrie, Karen (Eds.) (2016): Adversary Behavior: Validating the Models. [Special Issue]. *Risk Analysis*, 36(4). URL: <https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/toc/15396924/36/4>

Crenshaw, Martha (2007, January-March): Explaining Suicide Terrorism: A Review Essay. *Security Studies*, 16(1), 133-162. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09636410701304580>

Crenshaw, Martha; LaFree, Gary (2017): Introduction: The Context for Analyzing Counterterrorism Difficulties – Current Threats and the State of Academic Research. In: *Countering Terrorism*. Washington, DC: Brookings Institution Press, 1-32.

Cronin, Audrey Kurth (2017): Examining Deradicalization Programs. *Pathways to Peace and Security*, 1/52, 106-115. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.20542/2307-1494-2017-1-106-115>

Cubukcu, Suat; Forst, Brian (2018, February): Measuring Terrorism. *Homicide Studies*, 22(1), 94-116. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/1088767917737808>

Daphna-Tekoah, Shir; Harel-Shalev, Ayelet (2017): Beyond Binaries: Analysing Violent State Actors in Critical Studies. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 10(2), 253-273. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2017.1329783>

Davies, Lynn (2016, Winter): Wicked Problems: How Complexity Science Helps Direct Education Responses to Preventing Violent Extremism. *Journal of Strategic Security*, 9(4), 32-52. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.5038/1944-0472.9.4.1551>

Dawson, Lorne L. (2018): Challenging the Curious Erasure of Religion from the Study of Religious Terrorism.

Numen, 65(2-3), 141-164. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1163/15685276-12341492>

Dawson, Lorne L.; Amarasingam, Amarnath (2017): Talking to Foreign Fighters: Insights into the Motivations for Hijrah to Syria and Iraq. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 40(3), 191-210. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1274216>

De Bie, Jasper L.; De Poot, Christianne J. (2016): Studying Police Files with Grounded Theory Methods to Understand Jihadist Networks. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 39(7-8), 580-601. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1142241>

de Guevara, Berit Bliesemann; Kostić, Roland (2017): Knowledge Production in/about Conflict and Intervention: Finding “Facts”, Telling “Truth”. *Journal of Intervention and Statebuilding*, 11(1), 1-20. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17502977.2017.1287635>

della Porta, Donatella (2018, May): Radicalization: A Relational Perspective. *Annual Review of Political Science*, 21, 461-474. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-polisci-042716-102314>

de Roy van Zuijdewijn, Jeanine; Bakker, Edwin (2016, April): Analysing Personal Characteristics of Lone-Actor Terrorists: Research Findings and Recommendations. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 10(2), 42-49. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/500>

Desmarais, Sarah L. et al. (2017, December): The State of Scientific Knowledge Regarding Factors Associated with Terrorism. *Journal of Threat Assessment and Management*, 4(4), 180-209. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1037/tam0000090>

Dingley, James; Herman, Sean (2017): Terrorism, Radicalisation and Moral Panics: Media and Academic Analysis and Reporting of 2016 and 2017 “Terrorism”. *Small Wars & Insurgencies*, 28(6), 996-1013. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09592318.2017.1374597>

Dixit, Priya (2016): Interrogating Representations of “Militants” and “Terrorists” in the United States’ Militant Imagery Project and the Counterterrorism Calendar. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 9(1), 97-119. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1147761>

Downes, Robert J.; Hobbs, Christopher (2017, July): Nuclear Terrorism and Virtual Risk: Implications for Prediction and the Utility of Models. *European Journal of International Security*, 2(2), 203-222. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1017/eis.2017.5>

Drewer, Daniel; Ellermann, Jan (2016, April): May the (Well-Balanced) Force Be with us! The Launch of the European Counter Terrorism Centre (ECTC). *Computer Law & Security Review*, 32(2), 195-204. DOI: <http://doi.org/10.1016/j.clsr.2016.02.003>

Dubaz, Nicholas R. (2016, February): Analysis from the Edge: Information Paralysis and Decision Making in Complexity. *CTX*, 6(1). URL: <https://globalecco.org/analysis-from-the-edge-information-paralysis61>

Dugan, Laura; Chenoweth, Erica (2017): Introducing the Government Actions in Terror Environments (GATE) Data Set. In: Michael Stohl; Richard Burchill; Scott Englund (Eds.): *Constructions of Terrorism: An Interdisciplinary Approach to Research and Policy*. Oakland: University of California Press, 193-207.

Edwards, D. S. et al. (2016, March): 40 Years of Terrorist Bombings – A Meta-Analysis of the Casualty and Injury Profile. *Injury*, 47(3), 646-652. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.injury.2015.12.021>

Eijkman, Quirine; Roodnat, Josien (2017, Spring): Beware of Branding Someone a Terrorist: Local Professionals on Person-Specific Interventions to Counter Extremism. *Journal for Deradicalization*, 10, 175-202. URL: <http://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/87>

Eisenfeld, Beth (2017): The Intelligence Dilemma: Proximity and Politicization—Analysis of External Influences. *Journal of Strategic Security*, 10(2), 77-96. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.5038/1944-0472.10.2.1583>

- Eldridge, Christopher; Hobbs, Christopher; Moran, Matthew (2018): Fusing Algorithms and Analysts: Open-Source Intelligence in the Age of "Big Data". *Intelligence and National Security*, 33(3), 391-406. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/02684527.2017.1406677>
- Elias, Barbara (2018): The Big Problem of Small Allies: New Data and Theory on Defiant Local Counterinsurgency Partners in Afghanistan and Iraq. *Security Studies*, 27(2), 233-262. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09636412.2017.1386935>
- Ellis, Clare et al. (2016, April): Analysing the Processes of Lone-Actor Terrorism: Research Findings. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 10(2), 33-41. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/499>
- English, Richard (2016, July): The Future Study of Terrorism. *European Journal of International Security*, 1(2), 135-149. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1017/eis.2016.6> URL: [https://pure.qub.ac.uk/portal/files/102713861/English\\_EJIS\\_Final.pdf](https://pure.qub.ac.uk/portal/files/102713861/English_EJIS_Final.pdf)
- Ferrara, Emilio (2017, December): Contagion Dynamics of Extremist Propaganda in Social Networks. *Information Sciences*, 418-419, 1-12. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ins.2017.07.030> URL: <https://ssrn.com/abstract=2982259>
- Feyyaz, Muhammad (2016): The Discourse and Study of Terrorism in Decolonised States: The Case of Pakistan. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 9(3), 455-477. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1192261>
- Feyyaz, Muhammad (2017, October): Terrorism Longevity Literature and Terrorism Persistence in Pakistan: Exploring the Theory and Reality Disconnect. *Pakistan Journal of Criminology*, 9(4), 140-165. URL: <http://www.pjcriminology.com/wp-content/uploads/2017/12/PJCVol9No4October2017.pdf>
- Finn, Melissa; Momani, Bessma (2017): Building Foundations for the Comparative Study of State and Non-State Terrorism. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 10(3), 379-403. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2017.1287753>
- Fischer, Michael; Reh, Eva-Maria (2017): Terrorist Action, Radicalism, and the Normalcy of Extremism: A Conceptual Framework and Implications for De-radicalization. In: Henning Glaser (Ed.): *Talking to the Enemy: Deradicalization and Disengagement of Terrorists*. (CPG Series of Comparative Constitutional Law, Politics and Governance, Vol. 4). Baden-Baden: Nomos, 105-131.
- Fiske, Susan T. (2013, September): A Millennial Challenge: Extremism in Uncertain Times. *Journal of Social Issues*, 69(3), 605-613. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1111/josi.12031>
- Fitzgerald, James (2016): Counter-Radicalisation Policy across Europe: An Interview with Maarten van de Donk (Radicalisation Awareness Network). *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 9(1), 131-138. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1147770>
- Fitzgerald, James (2016): Frontline Perspectives on Preventing Violent Extremism: An Interview with Alyas Karmani (STREET UK). *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 9(1), 139-149. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1147769>
- Fitzgerald, James; Ali, Nadya; Armstrong, Megan (Guest Editors) (2016): Critical Terrorism Studies: Reflections on Policy-Relevance and Disciplinarity. [Special Issue]. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 9(1). URL: <https://www.tandfonline.com/toc/rter20/9/1>
- Fitzgerald, James; Ali, Nadya; Armstrong, Megan (2016): Editors Introduction: Critical Terrorism Studies: Reflections on Policy-Relevance and Disciplinarity. [Introduction]. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 9(1), 1-11. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1151306>
- Fosher, Kerry (2015, Winter): Reflections on Current Research: Science and Scientists in Military Organizations. *Journal of Culture, Language and International Security*, 1(2), 45-59. URL: [http://docs.wixstatic.com/ugd/a10dcd\\_26b70ced45e443a3aad126d5dcd49c3d.pdf](http://docs.wixstatic.com/ugd/a10dcd_26b70ced45e443a3aad126d5dcd49c3d.pdf)



- Frederick, Bryan A.; Hensel, Paul R.; Macaulay, Christopher (2017, January): The Issue Correlates of War Territorial Claims Data, 1816–2001. *Journal of Peace Research*, 54(1), 99-108. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0022343316676311> URL: <http://www.paulhensel.org/Research/jpr17.pdf>
- Freilich, Joshua D.; LaFree, Gary (Guest Editors) (2016): Measurement Issues in the Study of Terrorism. [Special Issue]. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 39(7-8). URL: <https://www.tandfonline.com/toc/uter20/39/7-8>
- Freilich, Joshua D.; LaFree, Gary (2016): Measurement Issues in the Study of Terrorism: Introducing the Special Issue. [Introduction]. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 39(7-8), 569-579. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1140998>
- Frère, Marie-Soleil; Meyer, Christoph (Guest Eds.) (2018, March): INFOCORE. [Special Issue]. *Media, War & Conflict*, 11(1). URL: <http://journals.sagepub.com/toc/mwca/11/1>
- Friedman, Jeffrey A.; Zeckhauser, Richard (2016): Why Assessing Estimative Accuracy is Feasible and Desirable. *Intelligence and National Security*, 31(2), 178-200. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/02684527.2014.980534> URL: <https://sites.hks.harvard.edu/fs/rzeckhau/Assessing%20Estimative%20Accuracy.pdf>
- Frumin, Amy; Moss, Tracy; Ellis, David C. (2018, May): The State of the Art in Contemporary CWMD Thinking. *PRISM*, 7(3), 69-83. URL: [http://cco.ndu.edu/Portals/96/Documents/prism/prism7\\_3/180522z\\_Prism7no3.pdf](http://cco.ndu.edu/Portals/96/Documents/prism/prism7_3/180522z_Prism7no3.pdf)
- Gao, Jianbo; Fang, Peng; Liu, Feiyan (2017, September): Empirical Scaling Law Connecting Persistence and Severity of Global Terrorism. *Physica A: Statistical Mechanics and its Applications*, 482, 74-86. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.physa.2017.04.032> URL: [http://www.gao.ece.ufl.edu/my\\_paper/scaling\\_terrorism\\_PhysA\\_2017.pdf](http://www.gao.ece.ufl.edu/my_paper/scaling_terrorism_PhysA_2017.pdf)
- Gilboa, Eytan et al. (2016, October): Moving Media and Conflict Studies beyond the CNN Effect. *Review of International Studies*, 42(4), 654-672. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1017/S026021051600005X>
- Gill, Paul (2015, September-December): Toward a Scientific Approach to Identifying and Understanding Indicators of Radicalization and Terrorist Intent: Eight Key Problems. *Journal of Threat Assessment and Management*, 2(3-4), 187-191. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1037/tam0000047> URL: <http://discovery.ucl.ac.uk/1482248>
- Gill, Paul; Corner, Emily (2017, April): There and back again: The Study of Mental Disorder and Terrorist Involvement. [Literature Review]. *American Psychologist*, 72(3), 231-241. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1037/amp0000090> URL: <https://www.apa.org/pubs/journals/releases/amp-amp0000090.pdf>
- Goepner, Erik W. (2016, Spring): Measuring the Effectiveness of America's War on Terror. *Parameters*, 46(1), 107-120. URL: [http://strategicstudiesinstitute.army.mil/pubs/parameters/issues/Spring\\_2016/13\\_Goepner.pdf](http://strategicstudiesinstitute.army.mil/pubs/parameters/issues/Spring_2016/13_Goepner.pdf)
- Gohdes, Anita R. (2018, January): Studying the Internet and Violent Conflict. *Conflict Management and Peace Science*, 35(1), 89-106. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0738894217733878> URL: [http://www.anitagohdes.net/uploads/2/7/2/3/27235401/gohdes\\_internet\\_conflict.pdf](http://www.anitagohdes.net/uploads/2/7/2/3/27235401/gohdes_internet_conflict.pdf)
- Götzsche-Astrup, Oluf (2018, March-April): The Time for Causal Designs: Review and Evaluation of Empirical Support for Mechanisms of Political Radicalisation. *Aggression and Violent Behavior*, 39, 90-99. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.avb.2018.02.003>
- Grace, Emma (2018): A Dangerous Science: Psychology in Al Qaeda's Words. *Dynamics of Asymmetric Conflict: Pathways toward terrorism and genocide*, 11(1), 61-71. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17467586.2018.1428762>
- Granhag, Pär Anders; Oleszkiewicz, Simon; Kleinman, Steven (2016): Eliciting Information from Small Cells of Sources. *Journal of Policing, Intelligence and Counter Terrorism*, 11(2), 143-162. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/018335330.2016.1215507>
- Gregg, Heather Selma (2016): Three Theories of Religious Activism and Violence: Social Movements,

Fundamentalists, and Apocalyptic Warriors. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, 28(2), 338-360. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2014.918879> URL: [https://calhoun.nps.edu/bitstream/handle/10945/49169/Gregg\\_Three\\_Theories\\_2016.pdf](https://calhoun.nps.edu/bitstream/handle/10945/49169/Gregg_Three_Theories_2016.pdf)

Guha-Sapir, Debarati (2018, January): Patterns of Civilian and Child Deaths Due to War-Related Violence in Syria: A Comparative Analysis from the Violation Documentation Center Dataset, 2011–16. *The Lancet Global Health*, 6(1), e103-e110. DOI: [https://doi.org/10.1016/S2214-109X\(17\)30469-2](https://doi.org/10.1016/S2214-109X(17)30469-2)

Guittet, Emmanuel-Pierre (2016): West German Radical Protest in the Long 1960s. [Review Article]. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 9(1), 150-158. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2015.1120106>

Haer, Roos; Böhmelt, Tobias (2018, May): Girl Soldiering in Rebel Groups, 1989-2013: Introducing a New Dataset. *Journal of Peace Research*, 55(3), 395-403. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0022343317752540>

Hamid, Shadi (2015): What Is Policy Research for? Reflections on the United States' Failures in Syria. *Middle East Law and Governance*, 7(3), 373-386. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1163/18763375-00703006> URL: [https://www.brookings.edu/wp-content/uploads/2016/07/Hamid\\_Syria-and-policy-research.pdf](https://www.brookings.edu/wp-content/uploads/2016/07/Hamid_Syria-and-policy-research.pdf)

Hänni, Adrian (2016): “Read it in the Papers, Seen it on TV...”: The 1981 Libyan Hit Squad Scare as a Case of Simulated Terrorism in the United States. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 9(1), 54-75. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1178523>

Hardy, Keiran (2018, Summer): Comparing Theories of Radicalisation with Countering Violent Extremism Policy. *Journal for Deradicalization*, 15, 76-110. URL: <http://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/150>

Harris, Daniel J.; Simi, Pete; Ligon, Gina (2016): Reporting Practices of Journal Articles that Include Interviews with Extremists. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 39(7-8), 602-616. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1141009>

Hay, Alastair (2017): Responsible Science. In: Maurizio Martellini; Jason Rao (Eds.): *The Risk of Skilled Scientist Radicalization and Emerging Biological Warfare Threats*. (NATO Science for Peace and Security Series – E: Human and Societal Dynamics, Vol. 138). Amsterdam: IOS Press, 42-50. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.3233/978-1-61499-802-0-42>

Herman, Peter C. (2017): “Dynamite Bombs of New York Manufacture”: The Terrorist Perspective in the Stevensons, Greer and James. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 10(1), 1-21. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1197643>

Herzog-Evans, Martine (2018, April): A Comparison of Two Structured Professional Judgment Tools for Violent Extremism and their Relevance in the French Context. *European Journal of Probation*, 10(1), 3-27. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/2066220317749140>

Hofmann, David C. (2017): The Study of Terrorist Leadership: Where do we Go from here? *Journal of Criminological Research, Policy and Practice*, 3(3), 208-221. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1108/JCRPP-09-2016-0018>

Horgan, John (2016, Spring): A Call to Arms: The Need for more Psychological Research on Terrorism. *Social Psychological Review*, 18(1), 25-28. URL: [https://www.academia.edu/23333833/A\\_Call\\_to\\_Arms\\_The\\_Need\\_for\\_More\\_Psychological\\_Research\\_on\\_Terrorism](https://www.academia.edu/23333833/A_Call_to_Arms_The_Need_for_More_Psychological_Research_on_Terrorism)

Howie, Luke; Kelly, Peter (2016, June): Sociologies of Terrorism: Holographic Metaphors for Qualitative Research. *Journal of Sociology*, 52(2), 418-432. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/1440783314562417>

Hui, Jennifer Yang (2016): Social Media Analytics for Intelligence and Countering Violent Extremism. In: Majeed Khader et al. (Eds.): *Combating Violent Extremism and Radicalization in the Digital Era*. Hershey: IGI Global, 328-348. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.4018/978-1-5225-0156-5.ch016>

Hunter, Samuel T. et al. (2017, April): Recruitment and Selection in Violent Extremist Organizations: Exploring what Industrial and Organizational Psychology might Contribute. *American Psychologist*, 72(3), 242-254. DOI:



<https://doi.org/10.1037/amp0000089>

Ibrahimi, S. Yaqub (2018): Theory of the Rise of al-Qaeda. *Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression*, 10(2), 138-157. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/19434472.2017.1320567>

Ibrahimi, S. Yaqub (2018): Unipolar Politics and Global Peace: A Structural Explanation of the Globalizing Jihad. *Dynamics of Asymmetric Conflict: Pathways toward terrorism and genocide*, 11(1), 50-60. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17467586.2018.1428763>

Iles, Irina A. et al. (2017, November): Understanding the Adoption Process of National Security Technology: An Integration of Diffusion of Innovations and Volitional Behavior Theories. *Risk Analysis*, 37(11), 2246-2259. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1111/risa.12771>

Jackson, Richard (2016): To be or not to be Policy Relevant? Power, Emancipation and Resistance in CTS Research. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 9(1), 120-125. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1147771>

Jackson, Richard (2017): CTS, Counterterrorism and Non-Violence. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 10(2), 357-369. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2017.1334851>

Jackson, Richard et al. (Eds.) (2017): 10 Years of Critical Studies on Terrorism. [Special Issue]. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 10(2). URL: <https://www.tandfonline.com/toc/rter20/10/2>

Jackson, Richard et al. (2017): Introduction: 10 Years of Critical Studies on Terrorism. [Introduction]. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 10(2), 197-202. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2017.1338279>

Kamolnick, Paul (2017): How Muslim Defenders Became “Blood Spilling” Crusaders: Adam Gadahn’s Critique of the “Jihadist” Subversion of Al Qaeda’s Media Warfare Strategy. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, 29(3), 444-463. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2015.1043996>

Kaplan, Jeffrey (2016): A Strained Criticism of Wave Theory. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, 28(2), 228-235. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2015.1112279>

Kapur, Saloni (2018): Review of “Recursion or Rejection? Securitization Theory Faces Islamist Violence and Foreign Religions”, by Mona Kanwal Sheikh. [Reply]. *Global Discourse*, 8(1), 39-41. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/23269995.2017.1406634>

Kelsay, John (2015): Comparative Studies of Religion and Violence: Perspectives on the Current State of Scholarly Conversation. *Journal of Religion and Violence*, 3(3), 315-318. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.5840/jrv20153322>  
URL: [https://www.pdcnet.org/C1257D5D004C26EA/file/1809757F6DB0EED4C1257F170076A916/\\$FILE/jrv\\_2015\\_0003\\_0003\\_0002\\_0005.pdf](https://www.pdcnet.org/C1257D5D004C26EA/file/1809757F6DB0EED4C1257F170076A916/$FILE/jrv_2015_0003_0003_0002_0005.pdf)

Kerodal, Ashmini G.; Freilich, Joshua D.; Chermak, Steven M. (2016): Commitment to Extremist Ideology: Using Factor Analysis to Move beyond Binary Measures of Extremism. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 39(7-8), 687-711. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1141012>

Kettle, Louise; Mumford, Andrew (2017): Terrorist Learning: A New Analytical Framework. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 40(7), 523-538. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1237224>

Khalil, James (2017): The Three Pathways (3P) Model of Violent Extremism: A Framework to Guide Policymakers to the Right Questions about their Preventive Countermeasures. *The RUSI Journal*, 162(4), 40-48. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/03071847.2017.1365463>

Kim, Jarim (2017): A Need for the Expansion and Connection of Public Relations Research: A Comparison of Terrorism Research from Two Approaches. *International Journal of Terrorism and Political Hot Spots*, 12(1), 25-40.

Knox, Jacob (2015, Fall): The Essentiality of Mathematics in Counterterrorism Operations within the United States. *Global Security Studies*, 6(4), 33-40. URL: <http://globalsecuritystudies.com/Knox%20Math.pdf>

Kober, Marcus (2017, Summer): Zur Evaluation von Maßnahmen der Prävention von religiöser Radikalisierung in Deutschland. *Journal for Deradicalization*, 11, 219-257. URL: <http://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/105>

Koehler, Daniel (2017, September): Preventing Violent Radicalisation: Programme Design and Evaluation. In: Diego Muro (Ed.): *Resilient Cities: Countering Violent Extremism at Local Level*. [e-Book]. (Colección Monografías). Barcelona: CIDOB edicions, 91-98. URL: [https://www.cidob.org/en/publications/publication\\_series/monographs/monographs/resilient\\_cities\\_countering\\_violent\\_extremism\\_at\\_local\\_level](https://www.cidob.org/en/publications/publication_series/monographs/monographs/resilient_cities_countering_violent_extremism_at_local_level)

Kohlmann, Evan F. (2008, July): "Homegrown" Terrorists: Theory and Cases in the War on Terror's Newest Front. *The ANNALS of the American Academy of Political and Social Science*, 618(1), 95-109. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0002716208317203>

Koss, Maren (2018): Bridging the Gap: Connecting Islamism Research and Critical Constructivism. In: *Resistance, Power, and Conceptions of Political Order in Islamist Organizations: Comparing Hezbollah and Hamas*. (Routledge Advances in International Relations and Global Politics, Vol. 135). Abingdon: Routledge, 16-44.

Kostyuchenko, Yuriy V.; Yuschenko, Maxim (2017): Toward Approaches to Big Data Analysis for Terroristic Behavior Identification: Child Soldiers in Illegal Armed Groups during the Conflict in the Donbas Region (East Ukraine). *International Journal of Cyber Warfare and Terrorism*, 7(1), 1-12. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.4018/IJJWT.2017010101>

Kriner, Matthew (2018, April): Tackling Terrorism's Taboo: Shame. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 12(2), 19-31. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/691>

Kruglanski, Arie W. et al. (2017, April): To the Fringe and Back: Violent Extremism and the Psychology of Deviance. *American Psychologist*, 72(3), 217-230. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1037/amp0000091> URL: <https://ruj.uj.edu.pl/xmlui/handle/item/52966>

LaFree, Gary (2017): Using Open Source Data to Track Worldwide Terrorism Patterns. *Pathways to Peace and Security*, 1/52, 64-76. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.20542/2307-1494-2017-1-64-76>

LaFree, Gary; Xie, Min; Matanock, Aila M. (2018): The Contagious Diffusion of Worldwide Terrorism: Is it Less Common than we Might Think? *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 41(4), 261-280. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2017.1290428>

Lahoud, Nelly; Collins, Liam (2016): How the CT Community Failed to Anticipate the Islamic State. *Democracy and Security*, 12(3), 199-210. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17419166.2016.1207448>

Lambert, Robert; Parsons, Tim (2017): Community-Based Counterterrorism Policing: Recommendations for Practitioners. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 40(12), 1054-1071. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1253989>

Lara-Cabrera, Raúl; Gonzalez-Pardo, Antonio; Camacho, David (2017, November): Statistical Analysis of Risk Assessment Factors and Metrics to Evaluate Radicalisation in Twitter. *Future Generation Computer Systems*. Advance Online Publication. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.future.2017.10.046>

Lasley, James; Guffey, James (2017): A U.S. Military Perspective on the Promise of Situational Crime Prevention for Combating Terrorism. *Journal of Policing, Intelligence and Counter Terrorism*, 12(2), 85-104. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/18335330.2017.1351031>

Latchman, Shane (2016, October): Methods to Quantify Terrorism Risk. *The Journal of Terrorism & Cyber Insurance*, 1(1), 61-65. URL: [http://docs.wixstatic.com/ugd/7cfaab\\_b9d2ee6ec28f4308ba24e001a23a53fe.pdf](http://docs.wixstatic.com/ugd/7cfaab_b9d2ee6ec28f4308ba24e001a23a53fe.pdf)

Lewis, James R. (2013): Sects and Violence: The "Standard Model" of New Religions Violence. *Journal of Religion and Violence*, 1(1), 99-121. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.5840/jrv20131121>

- Li, Shuying; Zhuang, Jun; Shen, Shifei (2017, June): A Three-Stage Evacuation Decision-Making and Behavior Model for the Onset of an Attack. *Transportation Research Part C: Emerging Technologies*, 79, 119-135. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.trc.2017.03.008> URL: <https://pdfs.semanticscholar.org/0b8b/3f1f69f63a1b77a59d82e54b8f83a1e852d9.pdf>
- Li, Shuying; Zhuang, Jun; Shen, Shifei (2017, July): Dynamic Forecasting Conditional Probability of Bombing Attacks Based on Time-Series and Intervention Analysis. *Risk Analysis*, 37(7), 1287-1297. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1111/risa.12679>
- Lim, Kevjn (2016): Big Data and Strategic Intelligence. *Intelligence and National Security*, 31(4), 619-635. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/02684527.2015.1062321>
- Lindahl, Sondre (2017): A CTS Model of Counterterrorism. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 10(3), 523-541. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2017.1336289>
- Liu, Jingyu et al. (2018, June): Autologistic Models for Benchmark Risk or Vulnerability Assessment of Urban Terrorism Outcomes. *Journal of the Royal Statistical Society, Series A (Statistics in Society)*, 181(3), 803-823. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1111/rssa.12323>
- Lorenzo-Dus, Nuria; Walker, Luke; Kinzel, Anina (2017): The Role of Discourse Analysis in Terrorism Studies: Comparing Inspire and Dabiq. In: Maura Conway et al. (Eds.): *Terrorists' Use of the Internet: Assessment and Response*. (NATO Science for Peace and Security Series – E: Human and Societal Dynamics, Vol. 136). Amsterdam: IOS Press, 158-169. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.3233/978-1-61499-765-8-158>
- Lowe, David (2016): The Suspect Interview in Counter-Terrorism Investigations. *International Journal of Terrorism & Political Hot Spots*, 11(1), 87-103.
- Lum, Kristian; Price, Megan Emily; Banks, David (2013): Applications of Multiple Systems Estimation in Human Rights Research. *The American Statistician*, 67(4), 191-200. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/00031305.2013.821093> URL: <http://www.dme.im.ufri.br/arquivos/publicacoes/arquivo237.pdf>
- Macris, Jeffrey R. (2016): Investigating the Ties between Muhammed ibn Abd al-Wahhab, early Wahhabism, and ISIS. [Literature Review]. *The Journal of the Middle East and Africa*, 7(3), 239-255. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/21520844.2016.1227929>
- Madacki, Saša; Kaljanac, Maja (n.d.): Research on Terrorism and Bibliometrics: Challenges and Paradoxes in Use of Bibliometric Results. *HUMSEC Journal*, 3. URL: [http://www.humsec.eu/cms/fileadmin/user\\_upload/humsec/Journal/madacki\\_final\\_version.pdf](http://www.humsec.eu/cms/fileadmin/user_upload/humsec/Journal/madacki_final_version.pdf)
- Magid, Yehuda; Schon, Justin (2018): Introducing the African Relational Pro-Government Militia Dataset (RPGMD). *International Interactions*, 44(4), 801-832. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/03050629.2018.1458724>
- Maiolino, Marco (2017): An Emerging and Crucial Change in the International Security and Defense Community: Bringing the Socio-Cultural Perspective Back into the Intelligence Analytical Approach. *Sicurezza, Terrorismo e Società*, 5, 21-48. URL: [http://www.sicurezzaterrorismosocieta.it/wp-content/uploads/2017/05/SicTerSoc5\\_2017\\_01\\_Miolino\\_An%20emerging%20and%20crucial%20change.pdf](http://www.sicurezzaterrorismosocieta.it/wp-content/uploads/2017/05/SicTerSoc5_2017_01_Miolino_An%20emerging%20and%20crucial%20change.pdf)
- Malthaner, Stefan (2018, April): Spaces, Ties, and Agency: The Formation of Radical Networks. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 12(2), 32-43. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/692>
- Marks, Thomas A. (2018, Spring): Counter-Terrorism 2018: Where we Stand Analytically. *Journal of Counterterrorism & Homeland Security International*, 24(1), 26-36. URL: [https://issuu.com/fusteros/docs/iacsp\\_magazine\\_v24n1\\_issuu](https://issuu.com/fusteros/docs/iacsp_magazine_v24n1_issuu)
- Marrin, Stephen (Guest Editor) (2017): Understanding and Improving Intelligence Analysis by Learning from other Disciplines. [Special Issue]. *Intelligence and National Security*, 32(5). URL: <https://www.tandfonline.com/toc/fint20/32/5>

- Marsden, Sarah V. (2016): A Social Movement Theory Typology of Militant Organisations: Contextualising Terrorism. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, 28(4), 750-773. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2014.954039>
- Martin, Susanne; Weinberg, Leonard B. (2016): Terrorism in an Era of Unconventional Warfare. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, 28(2), 236-253. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2014.895330>
- Mastroe, Caitlin (2016, April): Evaluating CVE: Understanding the Recent Changes to the United Kingdom's Implementation of Prevent. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 10(2), 50-60. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/501>
- Masys, Anthony J. (2018): Radicalization and Recruitment: A Systems Approach to Understanding Violent Extremism – New Developments through FRAM. In: Frank Stowell (Ed.): *Systems Research for Real-World Challenges*. Hershey: IGI Global, 322-348. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.4018/978-1-5225-5996-2.ch011>
- Matanock, Aila M. (2016, November): Using Violence, Seeking Votes: Introducing the Militant Group Electoral Participation (MGEP) Dataset. *Journal of Peace Research*, 53(6), 845-853. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0022343316668390>
- Mattsson, Christer (2018): Caught between the Urgent and the Comprehensible: Professionals' Understanding of Violent Extremism. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 11(1), 111-129. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2017.1337327>
- McCaffery, Patrick; Richardson, Lindsay; Bélanger, Jocelyn J. (2016, October): Classification and Collection of Terrorism Incident Data in Canada. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 10(5), 42-50. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/540>
- McCauley, Clark; Moskalenko, Sophia (2017, April): Understanding Political Radicalization: The Two-Pyramids Model. *American Psychologist*, 72(3), 205-216. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1037/amp0000062> URL: <https://www.apa.org/pubs/journals/releases/amp-amp0000062.pdf>
- McGilloway, Angela; Ghosh, Priyo; Bhui, Kamaldeep (2015): A Systematic Review of Pathways to and Processes Associated with Radicalization and Extremism amongst Muslims in Western Societies. *International Review of Psychiatry*, 27(1), 39-50. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.3109/09540261.2014.992008>
- McGowan, Will (2016): Critical Terrorism Studies, Victimisation, and Policy Relevance: Compromising Politics or Challenging Hegemony? *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 9(1), 12-32. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1147772>
- Meleagrou-Hitchens, Alexander; Alexander, Audrey; Kaderbhai, Nick (2017, September): The Impact of Digital Communications Technology on Radicalization and Recruitment. [Literature Review]. *International Affairs*, 93(5), 1233-1249. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1093/ia/iix103>
- Meloy, J. Reid (2018, June): The Operational Development and Empirical Testing of the Terrorist Radicalization Assessment Protocol (TRAP-18). *Journal of Personality Assessment*. Advance Online Publication. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/00223891.2018.1481077>
- Metelits, Claire (2016): Challenging U.S. Security Assessments of Africa. *African Security*, 9(2), 89-109. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/19392206.2016.1175876>
- Miller, Erin (2016, October): Patterns of Collective Desistance from Terrorism: Fundamental Measurement Challenges. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 10(5), 5-21. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/538>
- Mirahmadi, Hedieh (2016, November): Building Resilience against Violent Extremism: A Community-Based Approach. *The ANNALS of the American Academy of Political and Social Science*, 668(1), 129-144. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0002716216671303> URL: <http://cve-kenya.org:8080/jspui/bitstream/123456789/120/1/>



[Mirahmadi 2016 Building%20Resilience%20against%20Violent%20Extremism%20A%20Community-Based%20Approach.pdf](#)

Mitchell, Sara McLaughlin (2017, January): Dangerous Bargains with the Devil? Incorporating New Approaches in Peace Science for the Study of War. *Conflict Management and Peace Science*, 34(1), 98-116. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0738894216667621> URL: <http://www.saramitchell.org/mitchellcmps2017.pdf>

Monaghan, Jeffrey; Molnar, Adam (2016): Radicalisation Theories, Policing Practices, and “The Future of Terrorism?” *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 9(3), 393-413. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1178485>

Morris, Travis (2016): Achieving Complete Intelligence from Violent Extremist Communications: Integrating the Propaganda Analysis Nexus. *Journal of Policing, Intelligence and Counter Terrorism*, 11(1), 1-13. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/18335330.2016.1161227>

Mott, Gareth (2016): Terror from behind the Keyboard: Conceptualising Faceless Detractors and Guarantors of Security in Cyberspace. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 9(1), 33-53. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1147773> URL: [http://irep.ntu.ac.uk/id/eprint/32549/1/10064\\_Mott.pdf](http://irep.ntu.ac.uk/id/eprint/32549/1/10064_Mott.pdf)

Mueller, Hannes; Rauh, Christopher (2018, May): Reading between the Lines: Prediction of Political Violence Using Newspaper Text. *American Political Science Review*, 112(2), 358-375. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1017/S0003055417000570>

Muggah, Robert (2018, May): The Tricky Business of Counting the Costs of Armed Conflict in Cities. *Small Wars Journal*, 5/2018. URL: <http://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/tricky-business-counting-costs-armed-conflict-cities>

Nanlohy, Sascha; Butcher, Charles; Goldsmith, Benjamin E. (2017): The Policy Value of Quantitative Atrocity Forecasting Models. *The RUSI Journal*, 162(2), 24-32. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/03071847.2017.1322473>

Nemeth, Stephen C.; Mauslein, Jacob A.; Stapley, Craig (2014, April): The Primacy of the Local: Identifying Terrorist Hot Spots Using Geographic Information Systems. *The Journal of Politics*, 76(2), 304-317. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1017/S0022381613001333>

Neo, Loo Seng (2016): An Internet-Mediated Pathway for Online Radicalisation: RECRO. In: Majeed Khader et al. (Eds.): *Combating Violent Extremism and Radicalization in the Digital Era*. Hershey: IGI Global, 197-224. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.4018/978-1-5225-0156-5.ch011>

Neo, Loo Seng et al. (2017, January): Developing an Early Screening Guide for Jihadi Terrorism: A Behavioural Analysis of 30 Terror Attacks. *Security Journal*, 30(1), 227-246. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1057/sj.2014.44>

Nilsson, Marco (2018): Interviewing Jihadists: On the Importance of Drinking Tea and other Methodological Considerations. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 41(6), 419-432. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2017.1325649>

Parekh, Deven et al. (2018, June): Studying Jihadists on Social Media: A Critique of Data Collection Methodologies. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 12(3), 3-21. URL: <https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/binaries/content/assets/customsites/perspectives-on-terrorism/2018/issue-3/01---studying-jihadists-on-social-media-a-critique-of-data-collection-methodologies.pdf>

Parker, Tom; Sitter, Nick (2016): The Four Horsemen of Terrorism: It's Not Waves, It's Strains. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, 28, 197-216. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2015.1112277>

Parkin, William S.; Green, David A. (2016): Terrorism in the News: The Efficiency and Impact of Sampling Methods on Data Collection and Content Analysis. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 39(7-8), 668-686. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1141019>

Pears, Louise (2016): Ask the Audience: Television, Security and Homeland. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 9(1), 76-96. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1147774>



- Pelzer, Robert (2018, February): Policing of Terrorism Using Data from Social Media. *European Journal for Security Research*. Advance Online Publication. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1007/s41125-018-0029-9>
- Perliger, Arie (2018): Terrorism Networks. In: Jennifer Nicoll Victor; Alexander H. Montgomery; Mark Lubell (Eds.): *The Oxford Handbook of Political Networks*. New York: Oxford University Press, 653-668. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1093/oxfordhb/9780190228217.001.0001>
- Peter, Mateja; Strazzari, Francesco (2017): Securitisation of Research: Fieldwork under New Restrictions in Darfur and Mali. *Third World Quarterly*, 38(7), 1531-1550. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/01436597.2016.1256766>
- Phillips, Brian J. (2017, September): Do 90 Percent of Terrorist Groups Last Less than a Year? Updating the Conventional Wisdom. *Terrorism and Political Violence*. Advance Online Publication. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2017.1361411> URL: <https://ssrn.com/abstract=3006865>
- Pressman, D. Elaine; Ivan, Cristina (2016): Internet Use and Violent Extremism: A Cyber-VERA Risk Assessment Protocol. In: Majeed Khader et al. (Eds.): *Combating Violent Extremism and Radicalization in the Digital Era*. Hershey: IGI Global, 391-409. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.4018/978-1-5225-0156-5.ch019>
- Price, Megan; Ball, Patrick (2015): Selection Bias and the Statistical Patterns of Mortality in Conflict. *Statistical Journal of the IAOS*, 31(2), 263-272. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.3233/sji-150899>
- Price, Megan; Ball, Patrick (2015, August): The Limits of Observation for Understanding Mass Violence. *Canadian Journal of Law and Society / La Revue Canadienne Droit et Société*, 30(2), 237-257. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1017/cls.2015.24>
- Price, Megan; Gohdes, Anita; Ball, Patrick (2015, April): Documents of War: Understanding the Syrian Conflict. *Significance*, 12(2), 14-19. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1740-9713.2015.00811.x>
- Qurashi, Fahid (2017, November): Just Get on with it: Implementing the Prevent Duty in Higher Education and the Role of Academic Expertise. *Education, Citizenship and Social Justice*, 12(3), 197-212. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/1746197917716106>
- Rak, Joanna (2016): Contra-Acculturative Thought as the Source of Political Violence. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, 28(2), 363-382. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2016.1140537>
- Ramakhrisna, Kumar (2013): A Theoretical Framework for Understanding Radicalisation into Violent Extremism. *SEARCCT's Selection of Articles*, 1/2013, 1-16. URL: [http://www.searctt.gov.my/images/PDF\\_My\\_publication/SEARCCT\\_Selection\\_of\\_Articles\\_Vol.\\_1-2013.pdf](http://www.searctt.gov.my/images/PDF_My_publication/SEARCCT_Selection_of_Articles_Vol._1-2013.pdf)
- Ramakrishna, Kumar (2016): Towards a Comprehensive Approach to Combating Violent Extremist Ideology in the Digital Space: The Counter-Ideological Response (CIR) Model. In: Majeed Khader et al. (Eds.): *Combating Violent Extremism and Radicalization in the Digital Era*. Hershey: IGI Global, 260-282. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.4018/978-1-5225-0156-5.ch013>
- Rapoport, David C. (2016): It Is Waves, Not Strains. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, 28(2), 217-224. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2015.1112278>
- Ravndal, Jacob Aasland (2016, June): Right-Wing Terrorism and Violence in Western Europe: Introducing the RTV Dataset. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 10(3), 2-15. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/508>
- Reeves, Jeffrey (2016): Ideas and Influence: Scholarship as a Harbinger of Counterterrorism Institutions, Policies, and Laws in the People's Republic of China. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, 28(5), 827-847. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2014.955915>
- Regan, Joshua (2017): Select Terrorism Theories. In: Travis Morris; Metodi Hadji-Janev (Eds.): *Countering Terrorism in South Eastern Europe*. (NATO Science for Peace and Security Series – E: Human and Societal

Dynamics, Vol. 131). Amsterdam: IOS Press, 74-81. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.3233/978-1-61499-736-8-74>

Reno, William; Matissek, Jahara (2018, July): A New Era of Insurgent Recruitment: Have “New” Civil Wars Changed the Dynamic? *Civil Wars*. Advance Online Publication. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/13698249.2018.1497314>

Rettberg, Angelika; Ugarriza, Juan E. (2016, December): Reconciliation: A Comprehensive Framework for Empirical Analysis. *Security Dialogue*, 47(6), 517-540. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0967010616671858> URL: <https://ssrn.com/abstract=2648254>

Rousseau, Cécile; Hassan, Ghayda; Oulhote, Youssef (2017): And if there Were another Way out? Questioning the Prevalent Radicalization Models. [Commentary]. *Canadian Journal of Public Health*, 108(5-6), e633-e635. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.17269/cjph.108.6233>

Ruggiero, Aino; Vos, Marita (2013, September): Terrorism Communication: Characteristics and Emerging Perspectives in the Scientific Literature 2002-2011. [Literature Review]. *Journal of Contingencies and Crisis Management*, 21(3), 153-166. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1111/1468-5973.12022>

Ryan, Saskia; Ioannou, Maria; Parmak, Merle (2018, July): Understanding the Three Levels of Resilience: Implications for Countering Extremism. *Journal of Community Psychology*, 46(5), 669-682. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1002/jcop.21965>

Rychnovská, Dagmar (2016): Governing Dual-Use Knowledge: From the Politics of Responsible Science to the Ethicalization of Security. *Security Dialogue*, 47(4), 310-328. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0967010616658848>

Safer-Lichtenstein, Aaron; LaFree, Gary; Loughran, Thomas (2017, August): Studying Terrorism Empirically: What we Know about what we Don't Know. *Journal of Contemporary Criminal Justice*, 33(3), 273-291. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/1043986217697873>

Saif, Hassan et al. (2017): A Semantic Graph-Based Approach for Radicalisation Detection on Social Media. In: Eva Blomqvist et al. (Eds.): *The Semantic Web: 14th International Conference, ESWC 2017, Portorož, Slovenia, May 28 – June 1, 2017, Proceedings, Part I*. (Lecture Notes in Computer Science, Vol. 10249). Cham: Springer, 571-587. DOI: [https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-58068-5\\_35](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-58068-5_35) URL: <https://pdfs.semanticscholar.org/a95b/fbbf3de5ed9177a020867b1b57613d8580d5.pdf>

Samimian-Darash, Limor; Henner-Shapira, Hadas; Daviko, Tal (2016, August): Biosecurity as a Boundary Object: Science, Society, and the State. *Security Dialogue*, 47(4), 329-347. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0967010616642918>

Savage, Sara (2011, Winter): Four Lessons from the Study of Fundamentalism and Psychology of Religion. *Journal of Strategic Security*, 4(4), 131-150. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.5038/1944-0472.4.4.6>

Scarcella, Akimi; Page, Ruairi; Furtado, Vivek (2016, December): Terrorism, Radicalisation, Extremism, Authoritarianism and Fundamentalism: A Systematic Review of the Quality and Psychometric Properties of Assessments. *PLoS ONE*, 11(12), Article e0166947. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0166947>

Schils, Nele; Pauwels, Lieven J. R. (2016, Summer): Political Violence and the Mediating Role of Violent Extremist Propensities. *Journal of Strategic Security*, 9(2), 70-91. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.5038/1944-0472.9.2.1491>

Schmid, Alex P. (2016, June): Research on Radicalisation: Topics and Themes. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 10(3), 26-32. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/511>

Schneider, Gerald; Hadar, Maya; Bosler, Naomi (2017, March): The Oracle or the Crowd? Experts versus the Stock Market in Forecasting Ceasefire Success in the Levant. *Journal of Peace Research*, 54(2), 231-242. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0022343316683437> URL: <http://nbn-resolving.de/urn:nbn:de:bsz:352-0-376879>

Schuurman, Bart (2018): Research on Terrorism, 2007–2016: A Review of Data, Methods, and Authorship. [Literature Review]. *Terrorism and Political Violence*. Advance Online Publication. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.10>

[80/09546553.2018.1439023](https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2018.1439023)

Sheikh, Mona Kanwal (2018): Recursion or Rejection? Securitization Theory Faces Islamist Violence and Foreign Religions. *Global Discourse*, 8(1), 26-38. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/23269995.2017.1411644>

Shichor, David (2017, August): Adopting a White-Collar Crime Theoretical Framework for the Analysis of Terrorism: An Explorational Undertaking. *Journal of Contemporary Criminal Justice*, 33(3), 254-272. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/1043986217699314>

Sikkens, Elga et al. (2017, May): Participant Recruitment through Social Media: Lessons Learned from a Qualitative Radicalization Study Using Facebook. *Field Methods*, 29(2), 130-139. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/1525822X16663146>

Silke, Andrew; Schmidt-Petersen, Jennifer (2017): The Golden Age? What the 100 most Cited Articles in Terrorism Studies Tell us. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, 29(4), 692-712. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2015.1064397> URL: [http://roar.uel.ac.uk/4406/1/The\\_Golden\\_Age.pdf](http://roar.uel.ac.uk/4406/1/The_Golden_Age.pdf)

Silke, Andrew; Veldhuis, Tinka (2017, October): Countering Violent Extremism in Prisons: A Review of Key Recent Research and Critical Research Gaps. [Literature Review]. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 11(5), 2-11. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/640>

Silva, Derek M. D. (2018, April-June): "Radicalisation: The Journey of a Concept", Revisited. *Race & Class*, 59(4), 34-53. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0306396817750778>

Sinai, Joshua (2016, June): A Framework for Assessing the Mobilization of Westerners by Jihadists in Syria and Intervention Points for Counter-Measures. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 10(3), 45-52. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/514>

Singh, Rashmi (2017): A Preliminary Typology Mapping Pathways of Learning and Innovation by Modern Jihadist Groups. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, 40(7), 624-644. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1237228>

Smith, Jonathan (2017): Common Thread? The Role of Professional Orientation in U.S. and Non-U.S. Intelligence Studies Programs. *Journal of Strategic Security*, 10(1), 118-142. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.5038/1944-0472.10.1.1541>

Snetkov, Aglaya (2017, June): Theories, Methods and Practices – A Longitudinal Spatial Analysis of the (De)securitization of the Insurgency Threat in Russia. *Security Dialogue*, 48(3), 259-275. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0967010617701676>

Sormani, Raul et al. (2016): A Serious Game Empowering the Prediction of Potential Terrorist Actions. *Journal of Policing, Intelligence and Counter Terrorism*, 11(1), 30-48. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/18335330.2016.1161222>

Spracher, William C. (2017): National Intelligence University: A Half Century Educating the Next Generation of U.S. Intelligence Community Leaders. *Intelligence and National Security*, 32(2), 231-243. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/02684527.2016.1248316>

Stollenwerk, Eric; Dörfler, Thomas; Schibberges, Julian (2016): Taking a New Perspective: Mapping the Al Qaeda Network through the Eyes of the UN Security Council. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, 28(5), 950-970. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2014.987341>

Storm, Joshua R. (2018, May): Outsourcing Intelligence Analysis: Legal and Policy Risks. *Journal of National Security Law & Policy*. Advance Online Publication. URL: <http://jnslp.com/2018/05/30/outsourcing-intelligence-analysis-legal-and-policy-risks>

Svensson, Isak; Nilsson, Desirée (2018, May): Disputes over the Divine: Introducing the Religion and Armed Conflict (RELAC) Data, 1975 to 2015. *Journal of Conflict Resolution*, 62(5), 1127-1148. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0022002718777777>

[org/10.1177/0022002717737057](http://www.cco.regener-online.de/2016/1/abstr_engl/svensson_abstr_engl.html)

Svensson, Trygve (2016): Three Dimensions in Rhetorical Conflict Analysis: A Topological Model. *conflict & communication online*, 15(1). URL: [http://www.cco.regener-online.de/2016/1/abstr\\_engl/svensson\\_abstr\\_engl.html](http://www.cco.regener-online.de/2016/1/abstr_engl/svensson_abstr_engl.html)

Swanson, Maureen H.; Vogel, Kathleen M. (2018): Big Data, Intelligence, and Analyst Privacy: Investigating Information Dissemination at an NSA-Funded Research Lab. *Intelligence and National Security*, 33(3), 357-375. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/02684527.2017.1400234>

Szocik, Konrad (2016): An Axiological Aspect of Terrorism: Remarks on Scott Atran's Perspective. *Journal of Applied Security Research*, 11(2), 111-123. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/19361610.2016.1137172>

Tan, Sabine et al. (2018, March): A Multimodal Mixed Methods Approach for Examining Recontextualisation Patterns of Violent Extremist Images in Online Media. *Discourse, Context & Media*, 21, 18-35. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.dcm.2017.11.004>

Terhune, Victoria; Matusitz, Jonathan (2016): The Uighurs versus the Chinese Government: An Application of Realistic Conflict Theory. *Journal of Applied Security Research*, 11(2), 139-148. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/19361610.2016.1137174>

Tierney, Michael (2017, June): Using Behavioral Analysis to Prevent Violent Extremism: Assessing the Cases of Michael Zehaf-Bibeau and Aaron Driver. *Journal of Threat Assessment and Management*, 4(2), 98-110. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1037/tam0000082>

Tokdemir, Efe; Akcinaroglu, Seden (2016): Reputation of Terror Groups Dataset: Measuring Popularity of Terror Groups. *Journal of Peace Research*, 53(2), 268-277. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0022343315626506>

Tønnessen, Truls Hallberg (2017, December): Islamic State and Technology – A Literature Review. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 11(6), 101-111. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/659>

Torok, Robyn (2013, December): Developing an Explanatory Model for the Process of Online Radicalisation and Terrorism. *Security Informatics*, 2, Article 6. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1186/2190-8532-2-6>

Toros, Harmonie (2016): Dialogue, Praxis and the State: A Response to Richard Jackson. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 9(1), 126-130. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1147775> URL: <https://kar.kent.ac.uk/58578/1/Dialogue%20praxis%20and%20the%20state%20a%20response%20to%20Richard%20Jackson.pdf>

Toros, Harmonie (2017): “9/11 Is Alive and Well” or how Critical Terrorism Studies has Sustained the 9/11 Narrative. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 10(2), 203-219. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2017.1337326>

Townshend, Charles (2016): Wave and Strain. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, 28(2), 225-227. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2015.1112280>

Tutun, Salih; Khasawneh, Mohammad T.; Zhuang, Jun (2017, July): New Framework that Uses Patterns and Relations to Understand Terrorist Behaviors. *Expert Systems with Applications*, 78, 358-375. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.eswa.2017.02.029>

Tutun, Salih et al. (2017): An Outlier-Based Intention Detection for Discovering Terrorist Strategies. *Procedia Computer Science*, 114, 132-138. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.procs.2017.09.006>

van den Berg, Helma; van Hemert, Dianne A.; van Vliet, Anthony J. (2018, Summer): Creating a Knowledge Base for Interventions Countering (Violent) Extremism: Intervention Goals and Mechanisms for Different Ideologies. *Journal for Deradicalization*, 15, 43-75. URL: <http://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/149>

van Elk, Noreen Josefa (2017): Terrorism and the Good Life: Toward a Virtue-Ethical Framework for Morally Assessing Terrorism and Counter-Terrorism. *Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression*, 9(2),



139-152. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/19434472.2016.1221844>

Van Milders, Lucas (2017): Interpretation, Judgement and Dialogue: A Hermeneutical Recollection of Causal Analysis in Critical Terrorism Studies. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 10(2), 220-239. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2017.1335383>

van Wijk, Joris; Bolhuis, Maarten P. (2017, August): Awareness Trainings and Detecting Jihadists among Asylum Seekers: A Case Study from the Netherlands. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 11(4), 39-49. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/621>

Villumsen Berling, Trine (2011, August-October): Science and Securitization: Objectivation, the Authority of the Speaker and Mobilization of Scientific Facts. *Security Dialogue*, 42(4-5), 385-397. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0967010611418714>

Volders, Brecht (2016): The Nuclear Threat: A Two-Level Analytical Framework to Assess the Likelihood of Nuclear Terrorism. In: Brecht Volders; Tom Sauer (Eds.): *Nuclear Terrorism: Countering the Threat*. (Routledge Global Security Studies). Abingdon: Routledge, 12-25.

Wadhwa, Pooja; Bhatia, M. P. S. (2013): Tracking On-Line Radicalization Using Investigative Data Mining. In: Ranjan K. Mallik (General Chair) et al.: *2013 National Conference on Communications (NCC): Indian Institute of Technology Delhi, New Delhi, India, February 15-17, 2013*. [Proceedings]. Piscataway: Institute of Electrical and Electronics Engineers (IEEE), Article p4.6\_3\_1569697811. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1109/NCC.2013.6488046>

Wadhwa, Pooja; Bhatia, M. P. S. (2015): An Approach for Dynamic Identification of Online Radicalization in Social Networks. *Cybernetics and Systems*, 46(8), 641-665. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/01969722.2015.1058665>

Wadhwa, Pooja; Bhatia, M. P. S. (2016): New Metrics for Dynamic Analysis of Online Radicalization. *Journal of Applied Security Research*, 11(2), 166-184. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/19361610.2016.1137203>

Ward, Veronica (2018, Spring): What do we Know about Suicide Bombing? Review and Analysis. *Politics and the Life Sciences*, 37(1), 88-112. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1017/pls.2017.31>

Warrington, Anna (2018, Spring): "Sometimes you just Have to Try Something" – A Critical Analysis of Danish State-Led Initiatives Countering Online Radicalisation. *Journal for Deradicalization*, 14, 111-152. URL: <http://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/137>

Weber, Cynthia (2017): "The Terrorist": The Out-of-Place and On-the-Move "Perverse Homosexual" in International Relations. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, 10(2), 240-252. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2017.1334315>

White, Richard (2018, April): A Theory of Homeland Security. *Journal of Homeland Security and Emergency Management*, 15(1), Article 20170059. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1515/jhsem-2017-0059>

Wignell, Peter et al. (2017, April): A Mixed Methods Empirical Examination of Changes in Emphasis and Style in the Extremist Magazines Dabiq and Rumiya. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 11(2), 2-20. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/592>

Williams, Matthew L.; Burnap, Pete (2016, March): Cyberhate on Social Media in the Aftermath of Woolwich: A Case Study in Computational Criminology and Big Data. *The British Journal of Criminology*, 56(2), 211-238. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1093/bjc/azv059>

Windisch, Steven et al. (2016-2017, Winter): Disengagement from Ideologically-Based and Violent Organizations: A Systematic Review of the Literature. *Journal for Deradicalization*, 9, 1-38. URL: <http://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/72>

Wright, Shaun et al. (2016, May): Resurgent Insurgents: Quantitative Research into Jihadists who Get Suspended but Return on Twitter. *Journal of Terrorism Research*, 7(2), 1-13. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.15664/jtr.1213>



- Zahedzadeh, Giti (2017): Containing Terrorism: A Dynamic Model. *Journal of Strategic Security*, 10(2), 48-59. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.5038/1944-0472.10.2.1565>
- Zahedzadeh, Giti (2017, May): Designed to Fail: Modeling Terrorism's Losing Battle. *Journal of Terrorism Research*, 8(2), 73-88. DOI: <http://doi.org/10.15664/jtr.1272>
- Zahedzadeh, Giti (2018): Gravity of Terror: A Computational Model. *Journal of Applied Security Research*, 13(2), 172-185. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/19361610.2018.1422361>
- Zech, Steven T.; Gabbay, Michael (2016, June): Social Network Analysis in the Study of Terrorism and Insurgency: From Organization to Politics. *International Studies Review*, 18(2), 214-243. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1093/isr/viv011>
- Zekulin, Michael G. (2018): More than the Medium: How the Communication Literature Helps Explain ISIS's Success in Recruiting Westerners. *Journal of Policing, Intelligence and Counter Terrorism*, 13(1), 17-37. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/18335330.2017.1412490>
- Zekulin, Michael; Anderson, T. D. (2016): Contemporary Terrorism and the True Believer. *Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression*, 8(3), 177-196. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/19434472.2016.1151456>
- Zhong, Linda R.; Kebbell, Mark R. (2018): Detecting Truth, Deception, and Innocence in a Mock Counter-Terrorism Scenario: The Use of Forced-Choice Testing. *Journal of Policing, Intelligence and Counter Terrorism*, 13(1), 80-92. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/18335330.2018.1438640>

### **Grey Literature**

- Aboueldahab, Noha (2018, May): *Writing Atrocities: Syrian Civil Society and Transitional Justice*. (Brookings Doha Center Analysis Paper, No. 21). URL: <https://www.brookings.edu/research/writing-atrocities-syrian-civil-society-and-transitional-justice>
- Allan, Harriet et al. (2015, October): *Drivers of Violent Extremism: Hypotheses and Literature Review*. (RUSI Literature Review). URL: <http://www.gsdr.org/document-library/drivers-of-violent-extremism-hypotheses-and-literature-review>
- Allen, Greg; Chan, Taniel (2017, July): *Artificial Intelligence and National Security*. (Belfer Center Study). URL: <http://www.belfercenter.org/sites/default/files/files/publication/AI%20NatSec%20-%20final.pdf>
- Ambrozik, Caitlin (2018, March): *Evaluating Countering Violent Extremism Programs: Current Practices, Challenges, and a Means Forward*. (CGP Policy Brief 08). URL: <https://www.cgppolicy.org/briefs/evaluating-countering-violent-extremism-programs>
- Artner, Stephen; Girven, Richard S.; Bruce, James B. (2016): *Assessing the Value of Structured Analytic Techniques in the U.S. Intelligence Community*. (RAND Research Reports, RR-1408-OSD). DOI: <https://doi.org/10.7249/RR1408>
- Beaghley, Sina et al. (2017): *Development and Pilot Test of the RAND Program Evaluation Toolkit for Countering Violent Extremism*. (RAND Research Reports, RR-1799-DHS). DOI: <https://doi.org/10.7249/RR1799>
- Berger, J. M. (2017, June): *Deconstruction of Identity Concepts in Islamic State Propaganda: A Linkage-Based Approach to Counter-Terrorism Strategic Communications*. (Conference Paper; Europol, ECTC Advisory Group). URL: <https://www.europol.europa.eu/publications-documents/deconstruction-of-identity-concepts-in-islamic-state-propaganda>
- Bjelopera, Jerome P.; Elias, Bart; Siskin, Alison (2016, November): *The Terrorist Screening Database and Preventing Terrorist Travel*. (CRS Report for Congress, R44678). URL: <https://fas.org/sgp/crs/terror/R44678.pdf>

- Canadian Security Intelligence Service (CSIS) (2018, February): *Mobilization to Violence (Terrorism) Research: Key Findings*. (Research Note). URL: <https://www.canada.ca/en/security-intelligence-service/corporate/publications/mobilization-to-violence-terrorism-research-key-findings.html>
- Conflict Consortium (2017): *Conflict Consortium's 2nd Annual Guide to Conflict, Violence, and Peace Programs in Political Science*. URL: <https://conflictconsortium.weebly.com/2nd-annual-review-of-conflict-peace-and-violence-programs-in-political-science.html>
- Cordesman, Anthony H. (2017, February): *Tracking the Trends and Numbers: Islam, Terrorism, Stability and Conflict in the Middle East*. (CSIS Working Draft). URL: <https://www.csis.org/analysis/tracking-trends-and-numbers-islam-terrorism-stability-and-conflict-middle-east>
- Cordesman, Anthony H.; with Max Markusen (2016, November): *The Uncertain Trends in the Metrics of Terrorism*. (CSIS Report). URL: <https://www.csis.org/analysis/uncertain-trends-and-metrics-terrorism-2016>
- Davey, Jacob; Birdwell, Jonathan; Skellett, Rebecca (2018): *Counter Conversations: A Model for Direct Engagement with Individuals Showing Signs of Radicalisation Online*. (ISD Report). URL: <https://www.isdglobal.org/counter-conversations-model-direct-engagement-individuals-showing-signs-radicalisation-online>
- Davies, Matthew; Warnes, Richard; Hofman, Joanna (2017): *Exploring the Transferability and Applicability of Gang Evaluation Methodologies to Counter-Violent Radicalisation*. (RAND Research Reports, RR-2120-EC). DOI: <https://doi.org/10.7249/RR2120>
- Dawson, Lorne L.; Amarasingam, Amarnath; Bain, Alexandra (2016, July): *Talking to Foreign Fighters: Socio-Economic Push versus Existential Pull Factors*. (TSAS Working Paper Series, No. 16-14). URL: <https://www.tsas.ca/working-papers/trying-to-talk-to-terrorists>
- De Smedt, Tom; De Pauw, Guy; Van Ostaeyen, Pieter (2018, February): *Automatic Detection of Online Jihadist Hate Speech*. (CLiPS Technical Report 7). URL: <http://hdl.handle.net/10067/1494080151162165141>
- Dresser, Paul (2018): *PREVENT Policing in Practice: The Need for Evidence-Based Research*. (CASS Working Paper No. 3). URL: <https://www.sunderland.ac.uk/images/external-websites/www/research/institutes/Dresser-2018-PREVENT-Policing-in-Practice-The-Need-for-Evidence-based-Research.pdf>
- Duarte, Natasha et al. (2017, November): *Mixed Messages? The Limits of Automated Social Media Content Analysis*. (CDT Paper). URL: <https://cdt.org/insight/mixed-messages-the-limits-of-automated-social-media-content-analysis>
- Ducol, Benjamin et al. (2016, May): *Assessment of the State of Knowledge: Connections between Research on the Social Psychology of the Internet and Violent Extremism*. (TSAS Working Paper Series, No. 16-05). URL: <https://www.tsas.ca/working-papers/assessment-of-the-state-of-knowledge>
- Ellis, Clare; Pantucci, Raffaello (2016, April): *Lone-Actor Terrorism: Toolkit Paper 2: Practical Guidance for Security Practitioners*. (CLAT Project; Countering Lone-Actor Terrorism Series, No. 10). URL: <https://rusi.org/publication/occasional-papers/lone-actor-terrorism-toolkit-paper-2-practical-guidance-security>
- Elsayed, Lilah; Faris, Talal; Zeiger, Sara (2017, December): *Undermining Violent Extremist Narratives in the Middle East and North Africa: A How-To Guide*. (Hedayah Guide). URL: <http://www.hedayahcenter.org/Admin/Content/File-10122017161331.pdf>
- Engine Room, The et al. (2016, June): *DatNav: How to Navigate Digital Data for Human Rights Research*. (Guide). URL: <https://www.theengineroom.org/datnav-digital-data-in-human-rights-research>
- Fisher, Ali; Prucha, Nico (2018, January 26): *How 6th Graders would See through Decliner Logic and Coalition Information Operations*. *Online Jihad*. URL: <https://onlinejihad.net/2018/01/26/how-6th-graders-would-see-through-decliner-logic-and-coalition-information-operations>
- Fisher, Ali; Prucha, Nico (2018, June 1): *ISIS: Sunset on the "Decline Narrative"*. *Online Jihad*. URL: <https://>

[onlinejihad.net/2018/06/01/isis-sunset-on-the-decline-narrative](http://onlinejihad.net/2018/06/01/isis-sunset-on-the-decline-narrative)

Francis, Matthew (2017, March): *Glossary: Islamic Extremist Material*. (Radicalisation Research Guide). URL: <https://www.radicalisationresearch.org/guides/glossary-islamic-extremist-material>

Glazzard, Andrew (2017, May): *Losing the Plot: Narrative, Counter-Narrative and Violent Extremism*. (ICCT Research Paper). DOI: <https://doi.org/10.19165/2017.1.08>

Hagan, R. H. (2016, August): *Filling Terrorism Gaps: VEOs, Evaluating Databases, and Applying Risk Terrain Modeling to Terrorism*. (Pacific Northwest National Laboratory Report Prepared for the United States Department of Energy, PNNL-25727). URL: [https://www.pnnl.gov/main/publications/external/technical\\_reports/PNNL-25727.pdf](https://www.pnnl.gov/main/publications/external/technical_reports/PNNL-25727.pdf)

Hart, Stephen D. et al. (2017, July): *A Concurrent Evaluation of Threat Assessment Tools for the Individual Assessment of Terrorism*. (TSAS Working Paper Series, No. 17-1). URL: [http://tsas.ca/tsas\\_library\\_entry/tsas-wp17-01-a-concurrent-evaluation-of-threat-assessment-tools-for-the-individual-assessment-of-terrorism](http://tsas.ca/tsas_library_entry/tsas-wp17-01-a-concurrent-evaluation-of-threat-assessment-tools-for-the-individual-assessment-of-terrorism)

Helmus, Todd C. et al. (2017): *RAND Program Evaluation Toolkit for Countering Violent Extremism*. (RAND Tools, TL-243-DHS). DOI: <https://doi.org/10.7249/TL243>

Herbert, Siân (2017, May): *Conflict Analysis*. (GSDRC Topic Guide). URL: <http://gsdrc.org/topic-guides/conflict-analysis>

Holbrook, Donald (2017, September): *What Types of Media Do Terrorists Collect? An Analysis of Religious, Political, and Ideological Publications Found in Terrorism Investigations in the UK*. (ICCT Research Paper). DOI: <https://doi.org/10.19165/2017.1.011>

Ingram, Haroro J. (2017, April): *The Strategic Logic of the “Linkage-Based” Approach to Combating Militant Islamist Propaganda: Conceptual and Empirical Foundations*. (ICCT Research Paper). DOI: <https://doi.org/10.19165/2017.1.06>

Jensen, Michael (Principal Investigator) et al. (2016, December): *Final Report: Empirical Assessment of Domestic Radicalization (EADR)*. (START Report to the National Institute of Justice, Office of Justice Programs, U.S. Department of Justice). URL: <http://www.start.umd.edu/publication/empirical-assessment-domestic-radicalization-eadr>

Knopp, Bradley M. et al. (2016): *Defining the Roles, Responsibilities, and Functions for Data Science within the Defense Intelligence Agency*. (RAND Research Reports, RR-1582-DIA). DOI: <https://doi.org/10.7249/RR1582>

Leenaars, Jan; Reed, Alastair (2016, April): *Understanding Lone Wolves: Towards a Theoretical Framework for Comparative Analysis*. (ICCT Report). URL: <https://icct.nl/publication/understanding-lone-wolves-towards-a-theoretical-framework-for-comparative-analysis>

Marcellino, William et al. (2017): *Monitoring Social Media: Lessons for Future Department of Defense Social Media Analysis in Support of Information Operations*. [e-Book]. (RAND Research Reports, RR-1742-OSD). Santa Monica: RAND Corporation. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.7249/RR1742>

Marret, Jean-Luc et al. (2017, June): *Innovative Methods and Procedures to Assess Counter-Violent-Radicalisation Techniques in Europe*. (IMPACT Europe Report). URL: <http://impacteurope.eu/portfolio/final-project-synthesis-report>

Marsden, Sarah; Lewis, James; Knott, Kim (2017): *Introductory Guide: Countering Violent Extremism*. (CREST Guide). URL: <https://crestresearch.ac.uk/resources/countering-violent-extremism>

Mastroe, Caitlin; Szmania, Susan (2016, March): *Surveying CVE Metrics in Prevention, Disengagement and Deradicalization Programs*. (START Report to the Office of University Programs, Science and Technology Directorate, U.S. Department of Homeland Security). URL: <http://www.start.umd.edu/publication/surveying-cve-metrics-prevention-disengagement-and-de-radicalization-programs>



- Meleagrou-Hitchens, Alexander; Kaderbhai, Nick (2017, May): *Research Perspectives on Online Radicalisation: A Literature Review, 2006-2016*. (VOX-Pol Report). URL: [http://www.voxpol.eu/download/vox-pol\\_publication/httpwww.voxpol.eudownloadvox-pol\\_publicationDCUJ4985\\_Lit\\_Review\\_020517\\_final\\_web.pdf](http://www.voxpol.eu/download/vox-pol_publication/httpwww.voxpol.eudownloadvox-pol_publicationDCUJ4985_Lit_Review_020517_final_web.pdf)
- Millar, Alistair (2018, May): *Blue Sky IV: Clouds Dispersing? An Independent Analysis of UN Counterterrorism Efforts in Advance of the Sixth Review of the UN Global Counter-Terrorism Strategy in 2018*. (Global Center on Cooperative Security Report; Blue Sky Series). URL: <http://www.globalcenter.org/publications/blue-sky-iv-clouds-dispersing>
- Miller, Elizabeth; Toliver, Jessica; Schanzer, David (2016, June): *Promising Practices for Using Community Policing to Prevent Violent Extremism: How to Create and Implement a Community Outreach Program*. (Manual; Police Executive Research Forum / Triangle Center on Terrorism and Homeland Security). URL: [https://sites.duke.edu/tcths/files/2016/06/manual\\_final.pdf](https://sites.duke.edu/tcths/files/2016/06/manual_final.pdf)
- Mullins, Sam; Howcroft, James (2017, August): *Global Priorities in Terrorism and Counter-Terrorism: Practitioner Perspectives*. (GCMC Perspectives, #1). URL: <http://www.marshallcenter.org/MCPUBLICWEB/en/nav-publications-perspectives-en/288-cat-english-en/cat-publications-en/cat-pubs-perspectives-full-en/2289-art-pubs-perspectives-1-full-en.html>
- Nanes, Matthew; Lau, Bryony (2018, January): *Surveys and Countering Violent Extremism: A Practitioner Guide*. (The Asia Foundation / Australian Government, Department of Foreign Affairs and Trade Guide). URL: <https://asiafoundation.org/publication/surveys-countering-violent-extremism>
- Nolan, Elanna (2016, May): *Teaching CVE: A Review of the Preventing Violent Extremism and Radicalisation in Australia Handbook, and Challenges across Policy and Practice*. (TSAS Working Paper Series, No. 16-06). URL: <https://www.tsas.ca/working-papers/teaching-cve-a-review-of-the-preventing-violent-extremism-and-radicalisation-in-australia-handbook>
- Nolan, Elanna; Hiebert, Daniel (2014, October): *Social Perspectives on National Security: A Review of Recent Literature*. (TSAS Working Paper Series, No. 14-10). URL: [http://tsas.ca/fr/tsas\\_library\\_entry/tsas-wp14-10-social-perspectives-on-national-security-a-review-of-recent-literature](http://tsas.ca/fr/tsas_library_entry/tsas-wp14-10-social-perspectives-on-national-security-a-review-of-recent-literature)
- Nygård, Håvard Moksleiv; Wheeler, Thomas; Urdal, Henrik (2016): *Options for Measuring Conflict Deaths in Goal 16*. (PRIO / Saferworld Paper). URL: <https://www.prio.org/Publications/Publication/?x=9008>
- Pantucci, Raffaello; Ellis, Clare; Chaplais, Lorian (2015, December): *Lone-Actor Terrorism: Literature Review*. (CLAT Project; Countering Lone-Actor Terrorism Series, No. 1). URL: <https://rusi.org/publication/occasional-papers/lone-actor-terrorism-literature-review>
- Pavesi, Irene (2017, March): *Tracking Conflict- Related Deaths: A Preliminary Overview of Monitoring Systems*. (Small Arms Survey Briefing Paper). URL: <http://www.smallarmssurvey.org/fileadmin/docs/T-Briefing-Papers/SAS-BP2-conflict-deaths.pdf>
- Pisoiu, Daniela; Ahmed, Reem (2016, December): *Radicalisation Research – Gap Analysis*. (RAN Research Paper). URL: [https://ec.europa.eu/home-affairs/sites/homeaffairs/files/docs/pages/201612\\_radicalisation\\_research\\_gap\\_analysis\\_en.pdf](https://ec.europa.eu/home-affairs/sites/homeaffairs/files/docs/pages/201612_radicalisation_research_gap_analysis_en.pdf)
- Radicalisation Awareness Network (RAN) (2016, June): *RAN CoE Research Seminar*. (Ex Post Paper). URL: [https://ec.europa.eu/home-affairs/sites/homeaffairs/files/what-we-do/networks/radicalisation\\_awareness\\_network/ran-papers/docs/ran\\_ex\\_post\\_paper\\_research\\_seminar\\_vienna\\_12-13\\_april\\_en.pdf](https://ec.europa.eu/home-affairs/sites/homeaffairs/files/what-we-do/networks/radicalisation_awareness_network/ran-papers/docs/ran_ex_post_paper_research_seminar_vienna_12-13_april_en.pdf)
- Reid, Alastair (2016, February 12): *The First Draft Toolbox for Newsgathering and Verification*. *First Draft*. URL: <https://firstdraftnews.org/the-first-draft-toolbox-for-newsgathering-and-verification>
- Schmid, Alex P. (2017, February): *Public Opinion Survey Data to Measure Sympathy and Support for Islamist Terrorism: A Look at Muslim Opinions on Al Qaeda and IS*. (ICCT Research Paper). DOI: <https://doi.org/10.19165/2017.1.02>

Schomerus, Mareike; El Taraboulsi-McCarthy, Sherine; with Jassi Sandhar (2017): *Countering Violent Extremism*. (GSDRC Topic Guide). URL: <http://gsdrc.org/topic-guides/countering-violent-extremism>

Shkolnik, Michael (2017, December): *From Nascent Insurrections to Full-Blown Insurgencies: Why some Militant Groups Engage in Sustained Armed Conflicts: A Quantitative Approach*. (TSAS Working Paper Series, No. 17-06). URL: [http://tsas.ca/tsas\\_library\\_entry/tsas-wp17-06-nascent-insurrections-why-some-militant-groups-engage-in-sustained-armed-conflicts-a-quantitative-approach](http://tsas.ca/tsas_library_entry/tsas-wp17-06-nascent-insurrections-why-some-militant-groups-engage-in-sustained-armed-conflicts-a-quantitative-approach)

Small Arms Survey (2015, March): *Every Body Counts: Measuring Violent Deaths*. (Small Arms Survey Research Notes, No. 49). URL: <http://www.smallarmssurvey.org/about-us/highlights/highlights-2015/highlight-rn49.html>

Toler, Aric (2018, February 22): How to Archive Open Source Materials. *Bellingcat*. URL: <https://www.bellingcat.com/resources/how-tos/2018/02/22/archive-open-source-materials>

Urwin, Eliza; Ahmadi, Belquis (2018, March): *Measuring Peace and Violent Extremism: Voices from the Afghan Village*. (USIP Peace Brief 244). URL: <https://www.usip.org/publications/2018/03/measuring-peace-and-violent-extremism>

Vu, Cung (2018, January): *Science, Technology and Security Research: The Potential Role of Think Tanks Like RSIS*. (RSIS Policy Report). URL: <http://www.rsis.edu.sg/rsis-publication/rsis/science-technology-and-security-research-the-potential-role-of-think-tanks-like-rsis>

Wilson, Nathaniel L.; Krentel, Jeff (2018, May): *Lessons from Strengthening Capacity in Countering Violent Extremism*. (USIP Special Report 426). URL: <https://www.usip.org/publications/2018/05/lessons-strengthening-capacity-countering-violent-extremism>

Yarger, Harry R. (Rich) (2016, September): *SOF and a Theory of Modern Terrorism*. (JSOU Press Occasional Paper). URL: [http://jsou.libguides.com/ld.php?content\\_id=25384414](http://jsou.libguides.com/ld.php?content_id=25384414)

Zaia, Reem (2018, April): *Forensic Psychiatry and the Extremist: A Review of the Recent Violence Risk Assessment Tools for Offenders Convicted of Terrorism Offences*. (TSAS Working Paper Series, No. 18-04). URL: <https://www.tsas.ca/working-papers/forensic-psychiatry-and-the-extremist-a-review-of-the-recent-violence-risk-assessment-tools-for-offenders-convicted-of-terrorism-offences>

## Note

Whenever retrievable, URLs for freely available versions of subscription-based publications have been provided. Thanks to the Open Access movement, self-archiving of publications in institutional repositories or on author homepages for free public use (so-called Green Open Access) has become more common. Please note, that the content of Green Open Access documents is not necessarily identical to the officially published versions (e.g., in case of pre-prints); it might therefore not have passed through all editorial stages publishers employ to ensure quality control (peer review, copy and layout editing etc.). In some cases, articles may only be cited after getting consent by the author(s).

**About the Compiler:** Judith Tinnes, Ph.D., is a Professional Information Specialist. Since 2011, she works for the Leibniz Institute for Psychology Information ([ZPID](http://www.zpid.de)). Additionally, she serves as Information Resources Editor to 'Perspectives on Terrorism'. In her editorial role, she regularly compiles bibliographies and other resources for Terrorism Research. She wrote her [doctoral thesis](#) on Internet usage of Islamist terrorists and insurgents (focus: media-oriented hostage takings). E-mail: [j.tinnes@gmx.de](mailto:j.tinnes@gmx.de).



## A Resources List for Terrorism Research: Journals, Websites, Bibliographies (2018 Edition)

Compiled and Selected by Judith Tinnes

### Abstract

*This resources list aims to provide the Terrorism Research community with an entry point to important resources in the field of Terrorism Studies. It is subdivided into three sections: The first section lists open-access and subscription-based scholarly and professional journals, most of them peer-reviewed. The second assembles websites run by academic, non-/governmental, or private institutes, organisations, think tanks, companies, groups, and individual experts. The third provides a meta-bibliography of subject bibliographies on a broad spectrum of field-relevant topics. The resource list is based on the bibliographic work that the author has been conducting for "Perspectives on Terrorism" since 2013. Like every hand-searched resource collection, this one reflects subjective choices and does not claim to be exhaustive.*

**Keywords:** resources list; terrorism research; journals; websites; bibliographies; meta- bibliography

NB: All websites were last visited on 22.07.2018. For a guide on how to retrieve terrorism literature see: Tinnes, Judith (2013, August): The Art of Searching: How to Find Terrorism Literature in the Digital Age. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 7(4), 79-111.

URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/283>

### Journals

#### Open-Access Journals

Combating Terrorism Exchange (CTX)

<https://globalecco.org>

conflict & communication online

<http://www.cco.regener-online.de>

Contemporary Voices: The St Andrews Journal of International Relations (CVIR) (formerly: Journal of Terrorism Research [JTR])

<https://cvir.st-andrews.ac.uk>

Counter Terrorist Trends and Analyses (CTTA)

<https://www.rsis.edu.sg/research/icpvtr/ctta>

CREST Security Review (CSR)

<https://crestresearch.ac.uk/csr>

CTC Sentinel

<https://ctc.usma.edu/ctc-sentinel>

Current Trends in Islamist Ideology

<https://www.hudson.org/policycenters/6-current-trends-in-islamist-ideology>

CyberOrient

<http://www.cyberorient.net>

Defence Against Terrorism Review (DATR)

<http://www.coedat.nato.int/datr/volumes.html>

Georgetown Security Studies Review (GSSR)

<http://georgetownsecuritystudiesreview.org>

Global Security Studies (GSS)

<http://globalsecuritystudies.com>

Harvard National Security Journal (NSJ)

<http://harvardnsj.org>

Homeland Security Affairs

<https://www.hsaj.org>

International Journal of Conflict and Violence (IJCV)

<http://www.ijcv.org>

International Journal of Safety and Security in Tourism/Hospitality (IJSSTH)

<http://www.palermo.edu/economicas/cbrs/ijsssth.html>

Journal EXIT-Deutschland (JEX)

<http://journals.sfu.ca/jed>

Journal for Deradicalization (JD)

<http://journals.sfu.ca/jd>

Journal of 9/11 Studies

<http://www.journalof911studies.com>

Journal of Counter Terrorism & Homeland Security International, The

<http://www.iacsp.com/publications.php> [Recent volumes are open-access and can be retrieved from <https://issuu.com/fusteros>]

Journal of Human Security (JoHS)

<http://www.librelloph.com/journalofhumansecurity>

Journal of International Security Affairs, The

[http://www.jinsa.org/securityaffairs\\_drupal](http://www.jinsa.org/securityaffairs_drupal)

Journal of National Security Law and Policy (JNSLP)

<http://www.jnslp.com>

Journal of Social and Political Psychology (JSPP)

<https://jspp.psychopen.eu>

Journal of Strategic Security (JSS)

<http://scholarcommons.usf.edu/jss>

Journal of Terrorism & Cyber Insurance, The (JTCI)

<http://www.terrorismcyberinsurance.com>

Journal on Terrorism and Security Analysis, The (JTSA)

<http://satsa.syr.edu/home/journal>

Kriminalpolizei, Die

<https://www.kriminalpolizei.de>

Middle East Media and Book Reviews Online (MEMBR)

<http://middleeastreviewsonline.com>

Middle East Quarterly, The (MEQ)

<http://www.meforum.org/meq>

Middle East Review of International Affairs (MERIA)

<http://www.rubincenter.org/about-meria>

Military Review (MR)

<http://www.armyupress.army.mil/Military-Review>

Pakistan Journal of Criminology (PJC)

<http://www.pjcriminology.com>

Parameters

<https://ssi.armywarcollege.edu/pubs/parameters>

Peace and Security Review

<http://www.bipss.org.bd/index.php/section/bipss-journal>

per Concordiam

<http://perconcordiam.com>

Perspectives on Terrorism (PT)

<https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/perspectives-on-terrorism>

PRISM

<http://cco.ndu.edu/Publications/PRISM.aspx>

Sicurezza, Terrorismo e Società (Security, Terrorism and Society)

<http://www.sicurezzaterrorismosocieta.it>

Small Wars Journal (SWJ)

<http://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl>

Stability

<https://www.stabilityjournal.org>

Syria Studies

<https://ojs.st-andrews.ac.uk/index.php/syria>

Terrorism: An Electronic Journal and Knowledge Base

<https://www.terrorismelectronicjournal.org>

Terrorism Monitor (TM)

<https://jamestown.org/programs/tm>

## ***Subscription-Based Journals***

African Security

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/uafs20>

Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/rirt20>

Caucasus Survey

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/rcau20>

Conflict Management and Peace Science (CMPS)

<http://journals.sagepub.com/home/cmp>

Counter Terrorist, The

<http://www.thecounterterroristmag.com>

Critical Studies on Terrorism

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/rter20>

Democracy and Security

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/fdas20>

Dynamics of Asymmetric Conflict: Pathways toward terrorism and genocide (DAC)

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/rdac20>

European Journal of International Security (EJIS)

<https://www.cambridge.org/core/journals/european-journal-of-international-security>

Fletcher Forum of World Affairs, The

<http://www.fletcherforum.org>

Foreign Affairs

<https://www.foreignaffairs.com>

Foreign Policy (FP)

<http://foreignpolicy.com>

Global Crime

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/fglc20>

Health Security

<https://www.liebertpub.com/loi/hs>

Intelligence and National Security

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/fint20>

International Affairs

<https://academic.oup.com/ia>

International Interactions

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/gini20>

International Journal of Contemporary Iraqi Studies

<https://www.intellectbooks.co.uk/journals/view-Journal,id=144>

International Journal of Cyber Warfare and Terrorism (IJCWT)

<https://www.igi-global.com/journal/international-journal-cyber-warfare-terrorism>

International Journal of Terrorism and Political Hot Spots

[https://www.novapublishers.com/catalog/product\\_info.php?products\\_id=4705](https://www.novapublishers.com/catalog/product_info.php?products_id=4705)

International Security (IS)

<https://www.mitpressjournals.org/loi/isec>

Islamophobia Studies Journal (ISJ)

<https://www.jstor.org/journal/islastudj>

Jane's Intelligence Review

<https://ihsmarkit.com/products/janes-intelligence-review.html>

Journal for Intelligence, Propaganda and Security Studies (JIPSS)

<http://www.acipss.org/journal>

Journal for the Study of Radicalism (JSR)

<http://msupress.org/journals/jsr>

Journal of Aggression, Conflict and Peace Research

<http://www.emeraldinsight.com/loi/jacpr>

Journal of Applied Security Research: Prevention and Response in Asset Protection, Terrorism and Violence

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/wasr20>

Journal of Arab & Muslim Media Research

<https://www.intellectbooks.co.uk/journals/view-Journal,id=148>

Journal of Conflict Resolution (JCR)

<http://journals.sagepub.com/home/jcr>

Journal of Democracy

<https://www.journalofdemocracy.org>

Journal of Homeland Security and Emergency Management (JHSEM)

<https://www.degruyter.com/view/j/jhsem>

Journal of Military Ethics (JME)

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/smil20>

Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/cjmm20>

Journal of Peace Research (JPR)

<http://journals.sagepub.com/home/jpr>

Journal of Policing, Intelligence and Counter Terrorism (JPICIT)

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/rpic20>

Journal of Religion and Violence (JRV)

<https://www.pdcnet.org/jrv/Journal-of-Religion-and-Violence>

Journal on the Use of Force and International Law (JUFIL)

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/rjuf20>

Media, War & Conflict

<http://journals.sagepub.com/home/mwc>

Middle East Journal, The (MEJ)

<http://muse.jhu.edu/journal/459>

Middle East Policy

<https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/journal/14754967>

Militant Leadership Monitor (MLM)

<https://jamestown.org/programs/mlm>

Orbis

<https://www.sciencedirect.com/journal/orbis>

Political Psychology

<https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/journal/14679221>

Politics, Religion & Ideology

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/ftmp21>



RUSI Journal, The

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/rusi20>

Security Dialogue

<http://journals.sagepub.com/home/sdi>

Security Studies

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/fsst20>

Small Wars & Insurgencies

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/fswi20>

Studies in Conflict & Terrorism

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/uter20>

Survival

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/tsur20>

Terrorism and Political Violence

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/ftpv20>

Third World Quarterly (TWQ)

<https://www.tandfonline.com/loi/ctwq20>

Washington Quarterly, The

<https://tandfonline.com/loi/rwaq20>

## **Websites**

Afghanistan Analysts Network (AAN)

<https://www.afghanistan-analysts.org>

Aljazeera Centre for Studies

<http://studies.aljazeera.net/en>

Amnesty International

<https://www.amnesty.org>

Arab Center for Research and Policy Studies (ACRPS)

<https://www.dohainstitute.org/en>

ARK

<http://arkgroupdmcc.com>

Atlantic Council

<http://www.atlanticcouncil.org>

Australian Strategic Policy Institute (ASPI)

<https://www.aspi.org.au>

Aymenn Jawad Al-Tamimi

<http://www.aymennjawad.org>

Belfer Center for Science and International Affairs

<https://www.belfercenter.org>

Bellingcat

<https://www.bellingcat.com>

Bin Laden's Bookshelf

<https://www.dni.gov/index.php/features/bin-laden-s-bookshelf>

Bipartisan Policy Center (BPC)

<https://bipartisanpolicy.org>

Bored Jihadi, The

<http://boredjihadi.tumblr.com>

Brookings Institution, The

<https://www.brookings.edu>

C<sup>2</sup>BRNE Diary

<https://www.cbrne-terrorism-newsletter.com>

Canadian Network for Research on Terrorism, Security and Society (TSAS)

<http://tsas.ca>

Canadian Security Intelligence Service (CSIS)

<https://www.canada.ca/en/security-intelligence-service.html>

Carter Center, The

<https://www.cartercenter.org>

CATO Institute – Foreign Policy and National Security

<https://www.cato.org/research/foreign-policy-national-security>

Center for a New American Security (CNAS)

<https://www.cnas.org>

Center for Asymmetric Threat Studies (CATS)

<https://www.fhs.se/en/centre-for-societal-security/about-ctss/organization/cats.html>

Center for Security Studies (CSS) – Digital Library

<http://www.css.ethz.ch/en/services/digital-library.html>

Center for Strategic and International Studies (CSIS)

<https://www.csis.org>

Center for Terrorism and Security Studies (CTSS)

<https://www.uml.edu/Research/CTSS>

Center for the Analysis of Terrorism (CAT)

<http://cat-int.org>

Center on National Security at Fordham Law (CNS)

<http://www.centeronnationalsecurity.org>

Centre for Conflict and Peace Studies (CAPS)

<http://www.caps.af>

Centre for International and Strategic Analysis (SISA)

<http://strategiskanalyse.no/index.php/en>

Centre for Research and Evidence on Security Threats (CREST)

<https://crestresearch.ac.uk>

Centre for Terrorism and Counterterrorism (CTC), Leiden University, Database Terrorism, Counterterror-

ism and Radicalization

<http://www.terrorismdata.leiden.edu>

Centre for the Prevention of Radicalization Leading to Violence (CPRLV)

<https://info-radical.org/en>

Centre of Excellence – Defence Against Terrorism (COE-DAT)

<http://www.coedat.nato.int>

Chatham House

<https://www.chathamhouse.org>

Chicago Project on Security and Threats (CPOST)

<https://cpost.uchicago.edu>

CNA

<https://www.cna.org>

Combating Terrorism Center (CTC)

<https://ctc.usma.edu>

Conflict Barometer

<https://hiik.de/conflict-barometer/?lang=en>

Consortium for Mathematical and Computational Methods in Counterterrorism – Mathematical and Computational Methods in Counterterrorism

<http://www.rit.edu/cos/sms/cmmc/index.php>

Council on Foreign Relations (CFR)

<https://www.cfr.org>

Counter Extremism Project (CEP)

<https://www.counterextremism.com>

counterideology 2

<https://counterideology2.wordpress.com>

Country Reports on Terrorism

<https://www.state.gov/j/ct/rls/crt/index.htm>

Crime Terror Nexus

<https://crimeterrornexus.com>

Crown Center for Middle East Studies

<http://www.brandeis.edu/crown>

Cyberterrorism Project, The

<http://www.cyberterrorism-project.org>

Daesh Daily

<http://www.daeshdaily.com>

Danish Institute for International Studies (DIIS)

<https://www.diis.dk/en>

Demos

<https://www.demos.co.uk>

Deutsche Arbeitsgemeinschaft Vorderer Orient für gegenwartsbezogene Forschung und Dokumentation e.V.

(DAVO)

<http://davo1.de>

Digital Islam

<http://www.digitalislam.eu>

emmejihad

<https://emmejihad.wordpress.com>

Empirical Studies of Conflict Project (ESOC)

<https://esoc.princeton.edu>

European Consortium for Political Research (ECPR) Standing Group on Extremism & Democracy

<http://www.extremism-and-democracy.com>

European Eye on Radicalization (EER)

<https://eeradicalization.com>

Europol – Crime Areas: Terrorism

<https://www.europol.europa.eu/crime-areas-and-trends/crime-areas/terrorism>

Eye On ISIS in Libya (EOIL)

<http://eyeonisisinlibya.com>

FATA Research Centre (FRC)

<http://frc.org.pk>

Federation of American Scientists (FAS) – Congressional Research Service Reports on Terrorism

<https://fas.org/sgp/crs/terror/index.html>

Foreign Policy Research Institute (FPRI)

<https://www.fpri.org>

Forsvarets forskningsinstitutt (FFI) [Norwegian Defense Research Establishment]

<http://www.ffi.no/en>

Foundation for Defense of Democracies (FDD)

<http://www.defenddemocracy.org>

From Chechnya To Syria

<http://www.chechensinsyria.com>

General Intelligence and Security Service of the Netherlands (AIVD)

<https://english.aivd.nl>

German Institute of Global and Area Studies (GIGA)

<https://www.giga-hamburg.de/en>

German Institute on Radicalization and De-radicalization Studies (GIRDS)

<http://girds.org>

German Jihad, The

<https://germanjihad.wordpress.com>

Global Center on Cooperative Security

<http://www.globalcenter.org>

Global Muslim Brotherhood Daily Watch (GMBDW), The

<https://www.globalmbwatch.com>

Global Terrorism Research Project (GTRP)

<https://ds-drupal.haverford.edu/aqsi>

Governance and Social Development Resource Centre (GSDRC)

<http://www.gsdrc.org>

GW Program on Extremism

<https://extremism.gwu.edu>

Handa Centre for the Study of Terrorism and Political Violence (CSTPV), The

<https://www.st-andrews.ac.uk/~cstpv>

Hate Speech International (HSI)

<https://www.hate-speech.org>

Hedayah

<http://www.hedayah.ae>

Henry Jackson Society, The (HJS)

<https://henryjacksonsociety.org>

House Committee on Homeland Security, Subcommittee on Counterterrorism and Intelligence

[https://homeland.house.gov/subcommittee/counterterrorism\\_and\\_intelligence\\_subcommittee](https://homeland.house.gov/subcommittee/counterterrorism_and_intelligence_subcommittee)

Hudson Institute

<https://www.hudson.org>

Human Rights Data Analysis Group (HRDAG)

<https://hrdag.org>

Human Rights Watch (HRW)

<https://www.hrw.org>

HUMSEC

<http://www.humsec.eu>

Institute for National Security and Counterterrorism (INSCT)

<http://insct.syr.edu>

Institute for Peace Research and Security Policy (IFSH)

<https://ifsh.de/en>

Institute for Policy Analysis of Conflict (IPAC)

<http://www.understandingconflict.org>

Institute for Strategic Dialogue (ISD)

<https://www.isdglobal.org>

Institute for Strategic, Political, Security and Economic Consultancy (ISPSW)

<http://www.ispsw.com/en>

Institute for the Study of War (ISW)

<http://www.understandingwar.org>

Institute of Security and Global Affairs (ISGA)

<https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/en/governance-and-global-affairs/institute-of-security-and-global-affairs>

IntelCenter

<https://www.intelcenter.com>



Intelligence Corner, The

<https://www.flashpoint-intel.com/blog>

INTELWIRE

<http://www.intelwire.com>

International Center for the Study of Violent Extremism (ICSVE)

<http://www.icsve.org>

International Centre for Counter-Terrorism (ICCT) – The Hague

<https://icct.nl>

International Centre for the Study of Radicalisation and Political Violence (ICSR)

<http://icsr.info>

International Counter-Terrorism Academic Community (ICTAC)

<http://www.ictaconline.com>

International Crisis Group (ICG)

<https://www.crisisgroup.org>

International Institute for Counter-Terrorism (ICT)

<http://www.ict.org.il>

Investigative Project on Terrorism (IPT), The

<http://www.investigativeproject.org>

Istituto Affari Internazionali (IAI)

<http://www.iai.it/en>

Italian Institute for International Political Studies (ISPI)

<https://www.ispionline.it/en>

James A. Baker III Institute for Public Policy

<https://www.bakerinstitute.org>

James J.F. Forest

<http://www.jamesforest.com>

Jamestown Foundation, The

<https://jamestown.org>

Jih@d

<https://ojihad.wordpress.com>

Jihadica

<http://www.jihadica.com>

Jihadi Document Repository

<http://www.hf.uio.no/ikos/english/research/jihadi-document-repository/index.html>

Jihadismstudies.net

<https://sites.google.com/site/jihadismstudiesnet>

Jihadist Foreign Fighters Monitor (JihFFMON)

[https://dwh.hcss.nl/apps/ftf\\_monitor/](https://dwh.hcss.nl/apps/ftf_monitor/)

Jihadologie

<http://jihadologie.blogs.liberation.fr>

Jihadology

<http://jihadology.net>

Latin America Working Group (LAWG)

<http://www.lawg.org>

Lawfare

<https://www.lawfareblog.com>

Long War Journal (LWJ)

<https://www.longwarjournal.org>

(George C.) Marshall European Center for Security Studies (GCMC)

<http://www.marshallcenter.org>

Middle East And North Africa Research Group (MENARG)

<http://www.menarg.ugent.be>

Middle East Institute (MEI)

<http://www.mei.edu>

Middle East Media Research Institute (MEMRI), The

<https://www.memri.org>

Murphy Raid, The

<https://andrewzammit.org>

Musings On Iraq

<http://musingsoniraq.blogspot.de>

National Consortium for the Study of Terrorism and Responses to Terrorism (START)

<http://www.start.umd.edu>

National Coordinator for Security and Counterterrorism (NCTV)

<https://english.nctv.nl>

NATO Multimedia Library

<http://www.natolibguides.info/library>

Netzwerk Terrorismusforschung e. V. (NTF)

<http://www.netzwerk-terrorismusforschung.org>

New America Foundation

<https://www.newamerica.org>

Norwegian Centre for Conflict Resolution (NOREF)

<https://noref.no>

November 2017 Release of Abbottabad Compound Material

<https://www.cia.gov/library/abbottabad-compound/index.html>

NSI

<http://nsiteam.com>

Online Jihad

<https://onlinejihad.net>

Pak Institute for Peace Studies (PIPS)

<https://www.pakpips.com>

Peace Research Institute Oslo (PRIO)

<https://www.prio.org>

Pieter Van Ostaeyen

<https://pietervanostaeyen.wordpress.com>

Political Violence @ a Glance

<http://politicalviolenceataglance.org>

Project on Violent Conflict (PVC)

<https://www.albany.edu/pvc/index.shtml>

Project SAFTE

<http://www.flemishpeaceinstitute.eu/safte>

PROTON Project

<https://www.projectproton.eu>

Public Intelligence Blog

<https://phibetaiota.net>

Quilliam

<https://www.quilliaminternational.com>

Radicalisation Awareness Network (RAN)

[https://ec.europa.eu/home-affairs/what-we-do/networks/radicalisation\\_awareness\\_network\\_en](https://ec.europa.eu/home-affairs/what-we-do/networks/radicalisation_awareness_network_en)

Radicalisation Research

<https://www.radicalisationresearch.org>

Radicalisations

<https://radical.hypotheses.org>

RAND Corporation

<https://www.rand.org>

Research Institute for European and American Studies (RIEAS) – Terrorism Studies

<http://www.rieas.gr/researchareas/terrorism-studies>

Royal Danish Defence College

<http://www.fak.dk/en>

Royal United Services Institute (RUSI)

<https://rusi.org>

Saferworld

<https://www.saferworld.org.uk>

September 11 Digital Archive, The

<http://911digitalarchive.org>

SITE Intelligence Group

<http://www.siteintelgroup.com>

Small Arms Survey

<http://www.smallarmssurvey.org>

Small Wars Journal (SWJ) Blog

<http://smallwarsjournal.com/blog>

Society for Terrorism Research (STR)

<http://www.societyforterrorismresearch.org>

Soufan Group, The (TSG)

<http://www.soufangroup.com>

South Asia Analysis Group (SAAG)

<http://www.southasiaanalysis.org>

Southeast Asia Regional Centre for Counter-Terrorism (SEARCTT)

<http://www.searcct.gov.my>

S. Rajaratnam School of International Studies (RSIS)

<https://www.rsis.edu.sg>

Stiftung Wissenschaft und Politik (SWP)

<https://www.swp-berlin.org/en>

Stockholm International Peace Research Institute (SIPRI)

<https://www.sipri.org>

Strategic Studies Institute (SSI)

<http://ssi.armywarcollege.edu>

Teaching About Terrorism

<http://www.teachingterror.com>

Terrorism and Extremism Research Centre (TERC)

<https://www.uel.ac.uk/schools/royal-docks/terrorism-and-extremism-research-centre>

Terrorism and Political Violence Association (TAPVA)

<http://tapva.leeds.ac.uk>

Terrorism & Preparedness Data Resource Center (TPDRC)

<https://www.icpsr.umich.edu/icpsrweb/content/NACJD/guides/tpdrc.html>

Terrorism Research & Analysis Consortium (TRAC)

<https://www.trackingterrorism.org>

Terrorismus & Film

<https://terrorismus-film.blogspot.de>

Triangle Center on Terrorism and Homeland Security (TCTHS)

<https://sites.duke.edu/tcths>

United Nations Security Council Counter-Terrorism Committee (CTC), The

<https://www.un.org/sc/ctc>

United States Institute of Peace (USIP)

<https://www.usip.org>

VOX-Pol Network of Excellence (NoE)

<http://www.voxpol.eu>

War on the Rocks (WOTR)

<https://warontherocks.com>

Washington Institute for Near East Policy, The

<http://www.washingtoninstitute.org>

World Almanac of Islamism

<http://almanac.afpc.org>

## **Bibliographies**

Alali, Andy Odasuo; Byrd, Gary W. (1994): *Terrorism and the News Media: A Selected, Annotated Bibliography*. Jefferson: McFarland.

Al-Arian, Abdullah (2017, May): Hasan al-Banna. *Oxford Bibliographies Online*. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1093/obo/9780195390155-0006>

Alexander, Yonah (1991): *Terrorism: An International Resource File: 1970-1989*. Ann Arbor: UMI.

Andrusyszyn, Greta H. (2009, December): *Terrorism: A Selected Bibliography*. (U.S. Army War College Library Bibliography). URL: <http://www.dtic.mil/docs/citations/ADA513609>

Archives Library Information Center (ALIC) (2002, October): *Bibliography on Terrorism*. (ALIC Reading List). URL: <https://www.archives.gov/research/alic/reference/terrorism.html>

Aspegren, Lennart (2014): *International Criminal Law and the Genocide in Rwanda: A Bibliography*. URL: <http://www.rwi.lu.se/Bibliography2014.pdf>

Atkins, Stephen E. (2011): Annotated Bibliography. In: Stephen E. Atkins (Ed.): *The 9/11 Encyclopedia*. (Vol. 1). (2nd ed.). Santa Barbara: ABC-CLIO, 481-508.

Babkina, A. M. (2005): *Terrorism: A Bibliography with Indexes*. (3rd ed.). Hauppauge: Nova Science.

Bazian, Hatem (n.d.): *Islamophobia Bibliography and Existing Academic Research on the Subject*. URL: [http://www.academia.edu/9419339/Islamophobia\\_Bibliography\\_and\\_Existing\\_Academic\\_Research\\_on\\_the\\_Subject](http://www.academia.edu/9419339/Islamophobia_Bibliography_and_Existing_Academic_Research_on_the_Subject)

Berry, LaVerle et al. (1998, September): *Bibliography on Future Trends in Terrorism*. (Federal Research Division, Library of Congress Report). URL: [https://www.loc.gov/rr/frd/pdf-files/Future\\_trends.pdf](https://www.loc.gov/rr/frd/pdf-files/Future_trends.pdf)

Bhan, Susheela et al. (1989): *Terrorism: An Annotated Bibliography*. New Delhi: The Institute of Peace Research and Action.

Bleuer, Christian (2012, February): *The Afghanistan Analyst Conflict Bibliography*. (Special Edition). URL: <https://www.afghanistan-analysts.org/miscellaneous/aan-resources/a-resource-for-researching-afghanistan-bibliography>

Bott, Catherine (Task Lead) et al. (2006, December): *Radicalization: An Overview and Annotated Bibliography of Open-Source Literature*. (Homeland Security Institute; Final Report). URL: <http://www.dtic.mil/dtic/tr/fulltext/u2/a497263.pdf>

Boulby, Marion (2017, May): Muslim Brotherhood. *Oxford Bibliographies Online*. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1093/OBO/9780195390155-0137>

Bowie, Neil G. (2017, August): Terrorism Events Data: An Inventory of Databases and Data Sets, 1968-2017. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 11(4), 50-72. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/622>

Bowie, Neil G.; Schmid, Alex P. (2011): Databases on Terrorism. In: Alex P. Schmid (Ed.): *The Routledge Handbook of Terrorism Research*. (Routledge Handbooks). Abingdon: Routledge, 294-340.

Braden, Andrew; Cobb, Matthew; Braithwaite, Alex (2018, March): Geography of Terrorism. *Oxford Bibliographies Online*. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1093/obo/9780199743292-0229>



Burns, Vincent; Peterson, Kate Dempsey (2005): *Terrorism: A Documentary and Reference Guide*. Westport: Greenwood Press.

Capps, Rusty (2017, July): *The Counterintelligence Officer's Annotated Bibliography on Terrorism*. URL: [http://www.counterterror.net/docs/A%20Counterintelligence%20Officer%20Bibliography%20on%20Terrorism%202017\\_07.pdf](http://www.counterterror.net/docs/A%20Counterintelligence%20Officer%20Bibliography%20on%20Terrorism%202017_07.pdf)

Centre for the Prevention of Radicalization Leading to Violence (CPRLV)(2016, September-): *Research Digest*. [Ongoing Series]. URL: <https://info-radical.org/fr/chercher/publications>

Cooke, Ian (n.d.): *Responses to Terrorism*. (British Library Social Sciences Collection Guides: Topical Bibliographies). URL: <http://www.bl.uk/reshelp/findhelpsubject/socsci/topbib/respterror/terrorbibliography.html>

DeLong-Bas, Natana (2014, September): Al-Qaeda. *Oxford Bibliographies Online*. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1093/obo/9780195390155-0065>

Douse, Diana (2013, April): *Select Bibliography of Terrorism Resources*. (House of Commons Library Briefing Paper SN/HA/5866). URL: <http://researchbriefings.parliament.uk/ResearchBriefing/Summary/SN05866>

Dowty, Alan (2017, September): The Arab-Israel Conflict. *Oxford Bibliographies Online*. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1093/obo/9780199756223-0124>

Duncan, Gillian (2009, September): New Literature on Terrorism and Political Violence. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 3(3), 50-54. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/78>

Duncan, Gillian; Schmid, Alex P. (2011): Bibliography of Terrorism. In: Alex P. Schmid (Ed.): *The Routledge Handbook of Terrorism Research*. (Routledge Handbooks). Abingdon: Routledge, 475-597. [ca. 4,600 Titles]

Elden, Stuart (2014, June): Boko Haram – An Annotated Bibliography. *Progressive Geographies*. URL: <https://progressivegeographies.com/resources/boko-haram-an-annotated-bibliography>

Fairchild, Halford H. (2015, Fall): *An Annotated Bibliography on Domestic Terrorism*. URL: <http://bernard.pitzer.edu/~hfairchi/courses/Fall%202015/Sem%20Social/Domestic%20Terrorism%20Bib%20090115.pdf>

Forest, James J. F. et al. (2004, March-2006, September): *Terrorism and Counterterrorism: An Annotated Bibliography*. (2-Volume CTC Bibliography).

- Vol. 1. 2004, March. URL: [http://www.teachingterror.com/bibliography/CTC\\_Bibliography\\_2004.pdf](http://www.teachingterror.com/bibliography/CTC_Bibliography_2004.pdf)
- Vol. 2. 2006, September. URL: [http://www.teachingterror.com/bibliography/CTC\\_Bibliography\\_2006.pdf](http://www.teachingterror.com/bibliography/CTC_Bibliography_2006.pdf)

Fossum, Lori (2013, September): *Cyber Conflict Bibliography*. (GW Law School Public Law Research Paper). DOI: <https://doi.org/10.2139/ssrn.2320598>

Freedman, Benjamin (2010, November): Terrorism Research Centres: 100 Institutes, Programs and Organisations in the Field of Terrorism, Counter-Terrorism, Radicalisation and Asymmetric Warfare Studies. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 4(5), 48-56. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/123>

Goodreads (2012, July): *Books on the Israel Palestine Conflict*. (Listopia). URL: [https://www.goodreads.com/list/show/22061.Books\\_on\\_the\\_Israel\\_Palestine\\_Conflict](https://www.goodreads.com/list/show/22061.Books_on_the_Israel_Palestine_Conflict)

Green, Stephen W.; Ernest, Douglas J. (Eds.) (2005): *Information Sources of Political Science*. (5th ed.). Santa Barbara: ABC-CLIO.

Grossman, Andrew (2017, September-October): *A Research Guide to Cases and Materials on Terrorism*. (GloLex Bibliography). URL: <http://www.nyulawglobal.org/globalex/Terrorism1.html>

Harmon, Christopher C. (2015, May): Terrorism. *Oxford Bibliographies Online*. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1093/>

[obo/9780199791279-0062](http://obo/9780199791279-0062)

Hofmann, David C. (2012, December): Review Essay: Twenty Important Journal Articles on Radicalisation to, and De-Radicalisation from, Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 6(6), 104-113. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/234>

Hofmann, David C.; Schmid, Alex P. (2012, December): Selected Literature on (i) Radicalization and Recruitment, (ii) De-Radicalization and Dis-Engagement, and (iii) Counter-Radicalization and Countering Violent Extremism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 6(6), 114-143. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/235>

Homo, Kira et al. (2004): *Terrorism: A Guide to Selected Resources*. (Bibliography Compiled for the Center for the Study of Global Change). [e-Book]. Bloomington: Indiana University. URL: <http://citeseerx.ist.psu.edu/viewdoc/download?doi=10.1.1.477.1&rep=rep1&type=pdf>

Huet, Esther et al. (2017, October-): Bibliographie « radicalisation » et « terrorisme ». *Radicalisations*. URL: [https://f-origin.hypotheses.org/wp-content/blogs.dir/2725/files/2017/10/Biblio\\_radicalisation\\_4oct2017e.pdf](https://f-origin.hypotheses.org/wp-content/blogs.dir/2725/files/2017/10/Biblio_radicalisation_4oct2017e.pdf)

Hussain, Asaf (1983): *Islamic Movements in Egypt, Pakistan and Iran: An Annotated Bibliography*. London: Mansell.

International Counter-Terrorism Academic Community (ICTAC) (n.d.-): *Resources*. URL: [http://www.ictaconline.com/?page\\_id=124](http://www.ictaconline.com/?page_id=124)

Janke, Peter; with Richard Sim (1983): *Guerrilla and Terrorist Organisations: A World Directory and Bibliography*. Brighton: The Harvester Press.

Jongman, Albert J. (Berto) (2011, March): Internet Websites and Links for (Counter-) Terrorism Research. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 5(1), 22-37. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/jongman-internet-websites>

Jongman, Albert J. (Berto) (2017, February-): Recent Online Resources for the Analysis of Terrorism and Related Subjects. [Ongoing Series]. *Perspectives on Terrorism* [PT]

- Period: December 2016-January 2017. *PT*, 11(1), 2017, February, 124-158. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/581>
- Period: January-April 2017. *PT*, 11(2), 2017, April, 108-135. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/598>
- Period: April-June 2017. *PT*, 11(3), 2017, June, 150-181. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/614>
- Period: June-July 2017. *PT*, 11(4), 2017, August, 143-175. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/628>
- Period: August-September 2017. *PT*, 11(5), 2017, October, 152-178. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/648>
- Period: September-November 2017. *PT*, 11(6), 2017, December, 215-239. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/669>
- Period: January-February 2018. *PT*, 12(1), 2018, February, 186-215. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/684>
- Period: March-April 2018. *PT*, 12(2), 2018, April, 176-202. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/702>
- Period: May-June 2018. *PT*, 12(3), 2018, June, 159-185. URL: <https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/bina->

[ries/content/assets/customsites/perspectives-on-terrorism/2018/issue-3/09---recent-online-resources-for-the-analysis-of-terrorism-and-r.pdf](https://www.perspectives-on-terrorism.com/content/assets/customsites/perspectives-on-terrorism/2018/issue-3/09---recent-online-resources-for-the-analysis-of-terrorism-and-r.pdf)

King's College London (2017-2018): *Homegrown Radicalisation and Counter-Radicalisation in Western Europe and North America*. (7SSWM053 Reading List). URL: <https://kcl.rl.talis.com/lists/94191FB0-895E-8FFE-FD00-C31B8CE821CB.html>

Lakos, Amos (1986): *International Terrorism: A Bibliography*. (Westview Special Studies in National and International Terrorism). Boulder: Westview Press.

Lakos, Amos (1991): *Terrorism, 1980-1990: A Bibliography*. Boulder: Westview Press.

Lehr, Peter; Duncan, Gillian (2015, May): Terrorism. *Oxford Bibliographies Online*. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1093/obo/9780195389678-0142>

Lutz, Robert E.; Streiker, Susan L.; Johnson-Champ, Debra S. (1986, Summer): International Terrorism: A Legal Bibliography of Selected Issues and Sources. *The International Lawyer*, 20(3), 1083-1100. URL: <http://www.jstor.org/stable/pdf/40705789.pdf>

Marlatt, Greta E. (2003, September): *Chemical, Biological and Nuclear Terrorism/Warfare: A Bibliography*. (Dudley Knox Library Bibliography). URL: <http://hdl.handle.net/10945/6982>

Marlatt, Greta E. (2015, June): *Suicide Terrorism: A Brief Bibliography of Scholarly Resources*. (Dudley Knox Library Bibliography). URL: <https://www.hsdl.org/?view&did=233590>

Marlatt, Greta E. (2016, May): *Lone Wolf Terrorism – A Brief Bibliography*. (HSDL Bibliography). URL: <https://www.hsdl.org/?view&did=727224>

Master of Homeland Security (2014): *100 Great Twitters for Staying Informed on #HomelandSecurity*. URL: <http://www.masterofhomelandsecurity.org/informative-tweets.html>

Melaugh, Martin (1996-): *CAIN Web Service: Bibliographies, Databases, Electronic Services*. [Meta-Bibliography, Subject: Northern Ireland Conflict]. URL: <http://cain.ulst.ac.uk/bibdb/index.html>

Mickolus, Edward F.; Simmons, Susan L. (1997): *Terrorism, 1992-1995: A Chronology of Events and a Selectively Annotated Bibliography*. (Bibliographies and Indexes in Military Studies, No. 9). Westport: Greenwood Press.

Motes, Kevin D. (2004, May): *Annotated Bibliography of Government Documents Related to the Threat of Terrorism and the Attacks of September 11, 2001*. (Oklahoma Department of Libraries Bibliography). URL: <https://libraries.ok.gov/us-gov/bibliography-of-documents-related-to-911>

Muftić, Armin (2016, July): *Islamophobia Studies: Bibliography*. URL: <https://sites.google.com/site/islamophobia-studies/islamophobieforschung---literaturliste>

NATO Multimedia Library (2009, March): *The Taliban*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 4/09). URL: [http://www.nato.int/nato\\_static/assets/pdf/pdf\\_library\\_bibref/20100511\\_them0409.pdf](http://www.nato.int/nato_static/assets/pdf/pdf_library_bibref/20100511_them0409.pdf)

NATO Multimedia Library (2009, June): *Irregular Warfare*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 6/09). URL: [http://www.nato.int/nato\\_static/assets/pdf/pdf\\_library\\_bibref/20100511\\_them0609.pdf](http://www.nato.int/nato_static/assets/pdf/pdf_library_bibref/20100511_them0609.pdf)

NATO Multimedia Library (2010, January): *Failing and Failed States*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 3/10). URL: [https://www.nato.int/nato\\_static/assets/pdf/pdf\\_library\\_bibref/20100511\\_them0310.pdf](https://www.nato.int/nato_static/assets/pdf/pdf_library_bibref/20100511_them0310.pdf)

NATO Multimedia Library (2010, May): *Private Military and Security Companies (PMSCs)*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 6/10). URL: [https://www.nato.int/nato\\_static/assets/pdf/pdf\\_library\\_bibref/20100511\\_them0610.pdf](https://www.nato.int/nato_static/assets/pdf/pdf_library_bibref/20100511_them0610.pdf)

NATO Multimedia Library (2010, September): *Intelligence since September 11*. (Thematic Bibliography No.

- 9/10). URL: [https://www.nato.int/nato\\_static/assets/pdf/pdf\\_library\\_them/20100922\\_them0910.pdf](https://www.nato.int/nato_static/assets/pdf/pdf_library_them/20100922_them0910.pdf)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2010, October): *Asymmetric Warfare*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 10/10). URL: [https://www.nato.int/nato\\_static/assets/pdf/pdf\\_library\\_them/20101026\\_them1010.pdf](https://www.nato.int/nato_static/assets/pdf/pdf_library_them/20101026_them1010.pdf)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2010, December): *Human Security*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 1/11). URL: [https://www.nato.int/nato\\_static/assets/pdf/pdf\\_library\\_them/20101217\\_them0111.pdf](https://www.nato.int/nato_static/assets/pdf/pdf_library_them/20101217_them0111.pdf)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2011, March): *The Responsibility to Protect*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 4/11). URL: [https://www.nato.int/nato\\_static/assets/pdf/pdf\\_library\\_them/20110330\\_them0411.pdf](https://www.nato.int/nato_static/assets/pdf/pdf_library_them/20110330_them0411.pdf)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2011, May): *Bin Laden and Al Qaeda*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 5/11). URL: [http://www.nato.int/nato\\_static/assets/pdf/pdf\\_library\\_them/20110503\\_them0511.pdf](http://www.nato.int/nato_static/assets/pdf/pdf_library_them/20110503_them0511.pdf)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2011, August): *The September 11 Attacks and the War on Terror*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 8/11). URL: [https://www.nato.int/nato\\_static/assets/pdf/pdf\\_library\\_them/20110831\\_them0811.pdf](https://www.nato.int/nato_static/assets/pdf/pdf_library_them/20110831_them0811.pdf)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2011, September): *Understanding the Arab Revolutions*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 9/11). URL: [https://www.nato.int/nato\\_static/assets/pdf/pdf\\_library\\_them/20110927\\_them0911.pdf](https://www.nato.int/nato_static/assets/pdf/pdf_library_them/20110927_them0911.pdf)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2012): *The Arab-Israeli Conflict since the Oslo Agreement*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 2/12). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701682](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701682)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2012): *Deterrence Strategy*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 5/12). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701679](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701679)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2012, October): *The Iraq War, 2003-2011: Books*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 8/12). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701676](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701676)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2012, November): *US Middle East Policy after the September 11 Attacks*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 9/12). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701675](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701675)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2013, January): *Counterinsurgency*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 1/13). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701673](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701673)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2013, February): *The Arab Spring Two Years on*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 2/13). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701672](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701672)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2013, March): *Africa: Conflicts and Crises of the Last Five Years*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 3/13). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701671](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701671)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2013, October): *Islamist Challenges*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 7/13). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701667](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701667)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2014, February): *Drone Aircrafts*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 1/14). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701664](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701664)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2014, June): *The Moral and Ethical Aspects of War*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 3/14). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701662](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701662)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2014, August): *Humanitarian Intervention*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 4/14). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701661](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701661)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2014, September): *The Kurds*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 5/14). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701660](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701660)
- NATO Multimedia Library (2014, October): *The Organization for Security and Cooperation in Europe (OSCE)*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 6/14). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701659](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701659)



[id=10701659](#)

NATO Multimedia Library (2014, December): *Exit Strategy and Military Disengagement*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 7/14). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701658](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701658)

NATO Multimedia Library (2015, April): *The Syrian Civil War*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 2/15). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701655](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701655)

NATO Multimedia Library (2015, April): *A Century of Chemical Weapons*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 3/15). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=10701654](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=10701654)

NATO Multimedia Library (2015, July): *Terrorism: An Overview of the Last Two Years*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 4/15). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=13067274](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=13067274)

NATO Multimedia Library (2015, October): *A History of United Nations Peacekeeping*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 6/15). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=17019682](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=17019682)

NATO Multimedia Library (2016, February): *From Al Qaida to ISIS: The Evolution of Terrorism*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 1/16). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=19411574](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=19411574)

NATO Multimedia Library (2016, March): *Nuclear Deterrence in the 21st Century*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 2/16). URL: [http://natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=20574510](http://natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=20574510)

NATO Multimedia Library (2016, June): *Intelligence*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 3/16). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=22222408](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=22222408)

NATO Multimedia Library (2017, January): *The US and NATO*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 1/17). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=28435164](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=28435164)

NATO Multimedia Library (2017, February): *Refugees and Migrations*. (Thematic Bibliography No. 2/17). URL: [http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content\\_id=29399049](http://www.natolibguides.info/ld.php?content_id=29399049)

Newton, Leon (2006): *Terrorism 101: A Library Reference and Selected Annotated Bibliography*. Denver: Outskirts Press.

Norton, Augustus R.; Greenberg, Martin H. (1980): *International Terrorism: An Annotated Bibliography and Research Guide*. Boulder: Westview Press.

O'Donnell, Patrick S. (2017): *The Israeli-Palestinian Conflict: A Bibliography*. URL: [http://www.academia.edu/4844077/Israeli-Palestinian\\_Conflict\\_bibliography](http://www.academia.edu/4844077/Israeli-Palestinian_Conflict_bibliography)

Ontiveros, Suzanne Robitaille (1986): *Global Terrorism: A Historical Bibliography*. (ABC-CLIO Research Guides). Santa Barbara: ABC-CLIO.

Palestinian American Research Center (PARC) (2008, October): *Resources: A Bibliography of Books on Palestine and the Palestinians*. URL: <http://parc-us-pal.org/resources/bibliography.htm>

Pawella, Jeanne (2016, April-): Dispositifs et rapports sur la radicalisation. *Radicalisations*. URL: <https://radical.hypotheses.org/681>

Perliger, Arie (2010, October): *Counterterrorism Reading List*. (CTC Annotated Bibliography). URL: <https://ctc.usma.edu/counterterrorism-reading-list>

Peterson, Jaclyn A. (2012, August): Three Bibliographies: (i) Drones and Targeted Killing, (ii) Prosecuting Terrorism, and (iii) Enhanced Interrogation Techniques v. Torture. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 6(3), 91-105. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/peterson-threee-bibliographies>

Peterson, Jaclyn A. et al. (2016): Literature on Terrorism Trials - A Selective Bibliography. In: Beatrice de Graaf; Alex P. Schmid (Eds.): *Terrorists on Trial: A Performative Perspective*. Leiden: Leiden University Press,



529-576.

Peterson, Mark Allen (2012, May-): Bibliography of the Egyptian Uprisings. *Connected in Cairo*. URL: <https://connectedincairo.com/resources/bibliography-of-the-egyptian-uprisings>

Picard, Robert G.; Sheets, Rhonda S. (1987): Terrorism and the News Media: A Research Bibliography. [4-Part Series]. *Political Communication* [PC]

- Part I. PC, 4(1), 65-69. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/10584609.1987.9962808>
- Part II. PC, 4(2), 141-152. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/10584609.1987.9962816>
- Part III. PC, 4(3), 217-221. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/10584609.1987.9962824>
- Part IV. PC, 4(4), 325-326. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1080/10584609.1987.9962832>

Pittson, Cynthia (2001): *Bibliography on Terrorism and International Law*. (Pace Law School Library Bibliography). URL: [http://www.law.nyu.edu/sites/default/files/ECM\\_PRO\\_073065.pdf](http://www.law.nyu.edu/sites/default/files/ECM_PRO_073065.pdf)

Pode, Adam (n.d.): *A Bibliography of Academic Theses on Terrorism and Related Forms of Violence – 1960 to 1998*. URL: <https://sites.google.com/site/terrorismthesis>

Price, Eric (2010, March): New Literature on Terrorism and Political Violence. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 4(1), 77-83. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/93>

Price, Eric (2010, July): Dissertations and Theses on (Counter-)Terrorism and Political Violence (1980-2010). *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 4(3), 58-63. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/108>

Price, Eric (2010, October): Selected Literature on Human Rights and Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 4(4), 88-101. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/119>

Price, Eric (2010, November): Selected Literature on Terrorism and CBRN Threats. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 4(5), 57-68. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/124>

Price, Eric (2010, December): Selected Literature on Terrorism and Organized Crime. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 4(6), 44-54. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/132>

Price, Eric (2011): Library and Internet Resources for Research on Terrorism. In: Alex P. Schmid (Ed.): *The Routledge Handbook of Terrorism Research*. (Routledge Handbooks). Abingdon: Routledge, 443-456.

Price, Eric (2011, March): Selected Literature on Terrorism and Religion. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 5(1), 64-75. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/price-literature-on-terrorism-and-religion>

Price, Eric (2011, May): Selected Literature on Conflict Prevention, Crime Prevention, Terrorism Prevention and Violence Prevention. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 5(2), 85-100. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/price-conflict-crime-prevention>

Price, Eric (2011, September): Selected Literature on Terrorism and Political Violence/Conflict in Africa since the Second World War. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 5(3-4), 118-133. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/164>

Price, Eric (2011, December): Literature on Right-Wing and Vigilante Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 5(5-6), 168-179. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/literature-on-right-wing>

Price, Eric (2012, March): Literature on Terrorism, Media, Propaganda & Cyber-Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 6(1), 92-103. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/price-litera->

ture-terrorism-media

Price, Eric (2012, May): Bibliography: Literature on Terrorism in History. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 6(2), 160-180. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/price-terrorism-in-history>

Price, Eric (2012, August): Bibliography: Literature on the Future of Terrorism (including Trends). *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 6(3), 78-90. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/price-literature-on-the-future-of-terrorism>

Price, Eric (2012, October): Bibliography: Inside Terrorist Organisations. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 6(4-5), 160-168. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/222>

Price, Eric (2012, December): Literature on Victims of Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 6(6), 144-166. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/236>

Price, Eric (2013, February): Literature on Al-Qaeda since 2001. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 7(1), 114-144. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/246>

Price, Eric (2013, April): Literature on Kidnapping for Ransom and for Political Concessions. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 7(2), 104-118. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/259>

Price, Eric (2013, June): Literature on Refugee Situations (including Internally Displaced Persons) and Terrorism (incl. other Forms of Political Violence and Armed Conflict). *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 7(3), 99-113. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/271>

Price, Eric (2013, August): Literature on the Financing of Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 7(4), 112-130. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/284>

Price, Eric (2013, October): Literature on Diasporas and Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 7(5), 186-197. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/302>

Price, Eric (2013, December): Selected Dissertations and Theses on Terrorism, Counterterrorism and Political Violence, 1980-2013 (available in Full-Text). *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 7(6), 166-202. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/318>

Price, Eric (2014, February): Bibliography: Non-English Academic Dissertations on Terrorism and Counter-Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 8(1), 84-98. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/327>

Price, Eric (2014, April): Bibliography: (Countering) Violent Extremism and Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 8(2), 92-102. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/339>

Price, Eric (2014, June): Terrorists, Extremists, Militants: Selected Biographies, Autobiographies and Related Documents and Writings. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 8(3), 126-134. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/350>

Price, Eric (2014, August): Bibliography on State Sponsored Terrorism and Assassinations Abroad; with Special Emphasis on the Assassination of 28 July 1914 that Triggered World War I. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 8(4), 146-152. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/367>

Price, Eric (2014, October): Bibliography: Domestic State (or Regime) Terrorism and Repression. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 8(5), 117-126. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/383>

Price, Eric (2014, December): Bibliography on Single Issue Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 8(6), 123-129. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/394>

Price, Eric (2015, February): Bibliography: Foreign Fighters of Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 9(1), 157-163. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/409>

Price, Eric (2015, June): Bibliography: Lone Wolves/Actors of Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 9(3), 113-119. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/432>

Price, Eric; Schmid, Alex P. (2010, May): Selected Literature on Radicalization and De-Radicalization from Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 4(2), 58-76. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/102>

Prunckun, Henry W., Jr. (1995): *Shadow of Death: An Analytic Bibliography on Political Violence, Terrorism, and Low-Intensity Conflict*. Lanham: Scarecrow Press.

Schmid, Alex P. (2011): The Literature on Terrorism. In: Alex P. Schmid (Ed.): *The Routledge Handbook of Terrorism Research*. (Routledge Handbooks). Abingdon: Routledge, 457-474.

Schmid, Alex P.; Jongman, Albert J. (Berto) (2017): *Political Terrorism: A New Guide to Actors, Authors, Concepts, Data Bases, Theories, and Literature*. Abingdon: Routledge. (Original work published 1984)

Schmid, Alex P.; Price, Eric (2011, May): Selected Literature on Radicalization and De-Radicalization of Terrorists: Monographs, Edited Volumes, Grey Literature and Prime Articles Published since the 1960s. *Crime, Law and Social Change*, 55(4), 337-348. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10611-011-9287-4>

Schmid, Alex P. (Author); Tinnes, Judith (Bibliographer) (2015, December): *Foreign (Terrorist) Fighters with IS: A European Perspective*. (ICCT Research Paper). DOI: <https://doi.org/10.19165/2015.1.08>

Scrivens, Ryan (2017, August-): Academic Theses (Ph.D. and MA) on Terrorism and Counter-Terrorism Related Issues. [Ongoing Series]. *Perspectives on Terrorism* [PT]

- 238 Theses in English (2013-2017). *PT*, 11(4), 2017, August, 176-192. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/629>
- 152 Theses in English (2013-2017). *PT*, 11(5), 2017, October, 141-151. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/647>
- 200+ Theses in French, Spanish, Italian, German, Dutch, and Norwegian. *PT*, 12(1), 2018, February, 216-230. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/685>

Seib, Philip (2017): Select Bibliography. In: *As Terrorism Evolves: Media, Religion, and Governance*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 144-178. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1017/9781108303996.008>

Shepard, William (2017, September): Sayyid Qutb. *Oxford Bibliographies Online*. DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1093/OBO/9780195390155-0072>

Signorielli, Nancy; Gerbner, George (1988): *Violence and Terror in the Mass Media: An Annotated Bibliography*. (Bibliographies and Indexes in Sociology, No. 13). Westport: Greenwood Press.

Sinai, Joshua (2008, August): Review Essay: Top 50 Books on Terrorism and Counterterrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 2(11), 15-23. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/57>

Sinai, Joshua (2012, May): Terrorism Bookshelf: Top 150 Books on Terrorism and Counter-Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 6(2), 74-116. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/sinai-terrorism-bookshelf>

Sinai, Joshua (2013, June-): "Counterterrorism Bookshelf": Capsule Reviews of Books on Terrorism and Counterterrorism Related Subjects. [Ongoing Series]. *Perspectives on Terrorism* [PT]

- 29 Books. *PT*, 7(3), 2013, June, 114-124. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/272>
- 13 Books. *PT*, 7(4), 2013, August, 131-137. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/285>

- 36 Books, Subject: Intelligence and Terrorism. *PT*, 7(5), 2013, October, 127-141. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/295>
- 20 Books. *PT*, 7(6), 2013, December, 203-209. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/319>
- 23 Books. *PT*, 8(1), 2014, February, 133-141. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/329>
- 27 Books. *PT*, 8(2), 2014, April, 103-112. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/340>
- 8 Books. *PT*, 8(3), 2014, June, 135-139. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/351>
- 47 Books. *PT*, 8(4), 2014, August, 158-170. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/371>
- 17 Books. *PT*, 8(5), 2014, October, 78-83. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/381>
- 22 Books. *PT*, 8(6), 2014, December, 114-122. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/393>
- 16 Books. *PT*, 9(1), 2015, February, 115-121. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/407>
- 9 Books. *PT*, 9(2), 2015, April, 115-119. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/422>
- 20 Books. *PT*, 9(3), 2015, June, 73-81. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/430>
- 16 Books. *PT*, 9(5), 2015, October, 111-117. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/465>
- 40 Books. *PT*, 9(6), 2015, December, 154-166. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/477>
- 20 Books, Subject: Israeli and Palestinian Issues. *PT*, 10(1), 2016, February, 114-125. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/493>
- 30 Books. *PT*, 10(2), 2016, April, 103-117. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/504>
- 7 Books. *PT*, 10(3), 2016, June, 99-104. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/519>
- 21 Books. *PT*, 10(4), 2016, August, 99-107. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/530>
- 36 Books. *PT*, 10(5), 2016, October, 156-169. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/548>
- 12 Books, Subject: Al-Qaida and ISIS, *PT*, 10(6), 2016, December, 207-212. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/568>
- 23 Books. *PT*, 11(1), 2017, February, 162-173. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/583>



- 50 Books. *PT*, 11(2), 2017, April, 139-162. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/601>
- 40 Books. *PT*, 11(3), 2017, June, 79-95. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/612>
- 15 Books. *PT*, 11(4), 2017, August, 200-207. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/633>
- 30 Books. *PT*, 11(5), 2017, October, 51-67. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/644>
- 18 Books. *PT*, 12(1), 2018, February, 100-111. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/681>
- 20 Books. *PT*, 12(2), 2018, April, 129-139. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/700>
- 50 Books. *PT*, 12(3), 2018, June, 92-118. URL: <https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/binaries/content/assets/customsites/perspectives-on-terrorism/2018/issue-3/07---resources-counterterrorism-book-shelf-50-books-on-terrorism-and-counterterrorism-related-subjects.pdf>

Sinai, Joshua (in press): *Bibliography of Terrorism and Counter-Terrorism*. Abingdon: Routledge. [ca. 2,000 Titles]

Stone, Amie (2014, July): *Homeland Security: A Selected Bibliography*. (U.S. Army War College Library Bibliography). URL: [https://www.armywarcollege.edu/library/bibs/Homeland\\_Security\\_2014.pdf](https://www.armywarcollege.edu/library/bibs/Homeland_Security_2014.pdf)

Tehan, Rita (2015, April): *Cybersecurity: Authoritative Reports and Resources, by Topic*. (CRS Report for Congress R42507). URL: <https://fas.org/sgp/crs/misc/R42507.pdf>

Tinnes, Judith (2013, April): 100 Core and Periphery Journals for Terrorism Research. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 7(2), 95-103. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/258>

Tinnes, Judith (2013, June): 230 Websites and Blogs for Terrorism Research. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 7(3), 84-98. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/270>

Tinnes, Judith (2014, April-): Bibliography: Muslim Brotherhood. [Ongoing Series]. *Perspectives on Terrorism* [PT]

- Part 1. *PT*, 8(2), 2014, April, 66-91. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/338>

Tinnes, Judith (2013, October-2014, June): Bibliography: Arab Spring. [2-Part Series]. *Perspectives on Terrorism* [PT]

- Part 1. *PT*, 7(5), 2013, October, 155-185. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/301>
- Part 2. *PT*, 8(3), 2014, June, 92-125. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/349>

Tinnes, Judith (2015, February-): Bibliography: Terrorism in, or Originating from, the Caucasus, Central Asia, and Russia. [Ongoing Series]. *Perspectives on Terrorism* [PT]

- Part 1. *PT*, 9(1), 2015, February, 122-156. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/408>

Tinnes, Judith (2015, April-): Bibliography: Genocide (since 1980). [Ongoing Series]. *Perspectives on Terrorism*



ism [PT]

- Part 1. *PT*, 9(2), 2015, April, 80-114. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/421>

Tinnes, Judith (2015, October): Bibliography: Muslims and the West. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 9(5), 73-108. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/463>

Tinnes, Judith (2015, December): Bibliography: Homegrown Terrorism and Radicalisation. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 9(6), 119-153. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/476>

Tinnes, Judith (2016, February): Bibliography: Northern Ireland Conflict (The Troubles). *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 10(1), 83-110. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/491>

Tinnes, Judith (2016, August): Bibliography: Legal Aspects of Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 10(4), 67-98. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/529>

Tinnes, Judith (2013, February-): Bibliography: Terrorism and the Media (including the Internet). [Ongoing Series]. *Perspectives on Terrorism* [PT]

- Part 1. *PT*, 7(1, Suppl.), 2013, February, S1-S295. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/247>
- Part 2. *PT*, 8(6), 2014, December, 82-113. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/392>
- Part 3. *PT*, 10(5), 2016, October, 112-155. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/547>

Tinnes, Judith (2016, December): Bibliography: Islamist Terrorism in Europe. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 10(6), 171-206. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/567>

Tinnes, Judith (2014, August-2017, February): Bibliography on Islamist Narratives and Western Counter-Narratives. [2-Part Series] *Perspectives on Terrorism* [PT]

- Part 1. *PT*, 8(4), 2014, August, 111-145. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/366>
- Part 2. *PT*, 11(1), 2017, February, 80-123. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/580>

Tinnes, Judith (2013, December-): Bibliography: Conflict in Syria. [Ongoing Series]. *Perspectives on Terrorism* [PT]

- Part 1. *PT*, 7(6), 2013, December, 137-165. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/317>
- Part 2. *PT*, 9(3), 2015, June, 82-112. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/431>
- Part 3. *PT*, 11(2), 2017, April, 65-107. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/597>

Tinnes, Judith (2017, August): Bibliography: Root Causes of Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 11(4), 102-142. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/627>

Tinnes, Judith (2017, October): Bibliography: Life Cycles of Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 11(5), 108-140. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/646>

Tinnes, Judith (2017, October): Bibliography: Terrorist Organizations: Cells, Networks, Affiliations, Splits.

*Perspectives on Terrorism*, 11(5), 68-107. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/645>

Tinnes, Judith (2017, December): Bibliography: Al-Qaeda and its Affiliated Organizations (Part 1). *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 11(6), 168-214. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/668>

Tinnes, Judith (2014, October-2018, February): Bibliography: Israeli-Palestinian Conflict. [2-Part Series]. *Perspectives on Terrorism* [PT]

- Part 1. *PT*, 8(5), 2014, October, 84-116. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/382>
- Part 2. *PT*, 12(1), 2018, February, 152-185. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/683>

Tinnes, Judith (2018, February): Bibliography: Social Aspects of Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 12(1), 112-151. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/682>

Tinnes, Judith (2015, August-): Bibliography: Islamic State. [Ongoing Series]. *Perspectives on Terrorism* [PT]

- Part 1. *PT*, 9(4), 2015, August, 165-212. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/452>
- Part 2. *PT*, 10(3), 2016, June, 59-98. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/516>
- Part 3. *PT*, 11(3), 2017, June, 96-149. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/613>
- Part 4. *PT*, 12(2), 2018, April, 140-175. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/701>

Tinnes, Judith (2018, June): Bibliography: Terrorism and Ideology. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 12(3), 119-158. URL: <https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/binaries/content/assets/customsites/perspectives-on-terrorism/2018/issue-3/08---bibliography-terrorism-and-ideology.pdf>

Tinnes, Judith (2014, February-): Bibliography: Terrorism Research Literature. [Ongoing Series]. *Perspectives on Terrorism* [PT]

- Part 1. *PT*, 8(1), 2014, February, 99-132. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/328>
- Part 2. *PT*, 10(2), 2016, April, 73-102. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/503>
- Part 3. *PT*, 12(4), 2018, August, 85-114. URL: <https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/binaries/content/assets/customsites/perspectives-on-terrorism/2018/issue-4/07---tinnes-part-3-nog-link-invoegen.pdf>

Totten, Samuel (Ed.) (2013): *Impediments to the Prevention and Intervention of Genocide*. (Genocide: A Critical Bibliographic Review, Vol. 9). New Brunswick: Transaction Publishers.

van den Heuvel, Annelies (2015, December): *Islamitische Staat (IS)*. [NLDA Libguide]. URL: <https://bibliotheeknllda.files.wordpress.com/2014/01/libguide-islamitische-staat.pdf>

van Dongen, Teun (2018, April): 130+ (Counter-) Terrorism Research Centres – An Inventory. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 12(2), 86-124. URL: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/696>

Wahner, Ute (2015, November): *Psychologie des Terrorismus – Theoretische und empirische Studien*. (ZPID Bibliography). (2nd, revised and expanded ed.). URL: [https://www.psyndex.de/pub/info/zpid\\_news\\_Psychologie-Terrorismus.pdf](https://www.psyndex.de/pub/info/zpid_news_Psychologie-Terrorismus.pdf)

Youth Empowerment and Innovation Project (YEIP) (2017, December): *Young, Marginalised but not Radicalised: A Comparative Study of Positive Approaches to Youth Radicalisation: Bibliography*. [6 Languages]. URL: <http://yeip.org/download/588>

Zelin, Aaron Y. (2013, January- ): *Jihadi Studies Bibliography*. (v. 1.0). *Jihadology*. URL: <https://azelin.files.wordpress.com/2013/01/jihadi-studies-bibliography-v-1-0.pdf>

**About the Compiler:** Judith Tinnes, Ph.D., is a Professional Information Specialist. Since 2011, she works for the Leibniz Institute for Psychology Information ([ZPID](#)). Additionally, she serves as Information Resources Editor to 'Perspectives on Terrorism'. In her editorial role, she regularly compiles bibliographies and other resources for Terrorism Research. She wrote her [doctoral thesis](#) on Internet usage of Islamist terrorists and insurgents (focus: media-oriented hostage takings). E-mail: [j.tinnes@gmx.de](mailto:j.tinnes@gmx.de).

## Recent Online Resources for the Analysis of Terrorism and Related Subjects

Compiled and selected by Berto Jongman

### ***Note from the Editor:***

*The amount of new publications, reports, policy papers, lectures, presentations, videos and briefings in the field of terrorism and counter-terrorism can be overwhelming for the untrained researcher as well as for young counterterrorism professionals. In the following, a selection of recent open-source online publications, grouped into a dozen categories, has been made by a seasoned former intelligence analyst. An attempt has been made to select items from a variety of sources and positions, presenting different perspectives. Selection not necessarily means endorsement for a certain position or specific lines of argumentation. The following includes also a number of non-terrorism specific items from the broader spectrum of political violence and armed conflicts reports.*

Most of the items included below became available online in July and August 2018. They are categorised under these headings:

1. Non-Religious Terrorism: Actors, Groups, Incidents and Campaigns
2. Religious (mainly Jihadi) Terrorism: Actors, Groups, Incidents and Campaigns
3. Terrorist Strategies and Tactics
4. Conflict, Crime and Political Violence other than Terrorism
5. Counter-Terrorism – General
6. Counter-Terrorist Strategies, Tactics and Operations
7. State Repression and Civil War at Home and Clandestine & Open Warfare Abroad
8. Prevention and Preparedness Studies  
(including Countering Violent Extremism, De-Radicalization, Counter-Narratives)
9. Intelligence
10. Cyber Operations and Information Warfare
11. Risk & Threat Assessments, Forecasts, Analytical Studies
12. Also Worth Reading

### ***1. Non-Religious Terrorism: Actors, Groups, Incidents and Campaigns***

R. Risquez, V. Dittmar. ELN and EPL conflict intensifies at Colombia-Venezuela border. *InSight Crime*, August 2, 2018. URL: <https://www.insightcrime.org/news/brief/eln-epl-conflict-intensifies-colombia-venezuela-border/>

J. Parlin Daniels. Venezuela's Nicolas Maduro survives apparent assassination attempt. *The Guardian*, August 5, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/aug/04/nicolas-maduros-speech-cut-short-while-soldiers-scatter>

J. Parkin Daniels. Foreign powers, or hoax: who's behind Venezuela's 'drone attack'? *The Guardian*, August 5, 2017. URL: [https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/aug/05/foreign-powers-rebels-or-a-hoax-whos-behind-venezuela-drone-attack?CMP=tw\\_t\\_gu](https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/aug/05/foreign-powers-rebels-or-a-hoax-whos-behind-venezuela-drone-attack?CMP=tw_t_gu)

A. Roth. Russian journalists killed in CAR 'were researching military firm.' *The Guardian*, August 1, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/aug/01/russian-journalists-killed-central-african-republic-investigating-military-firm-kremlin-links>

M. Mirovalev. After a series of attacks, why is the far right 'granted impunity'? *Al Jazeera*, July 26, 2018. URL: <https://www.aljazeera.com/indepth/features/series-attacks-granted-impunity-180725203926377.html>

Kurdish opposition party says politics, arms needed in dealing with Tehran. *Asharq al-Awsat*, July 25, 2018. URL: <https://aawsat.com/english/home/article/1343001/exclusive-kurdish-opposition-party-says-politics-arms-needed-dealing-tehran>

Far-right German 'Reichsbürger' numbers surge: intelligence agency. *Reuters*, July 24, 2018. URL: [https://www.reuters.com/article/us-germany-security-radicals/far-right-german-reichsbuerger-numbers-surge-intelligence-agency-idUSKBN1KE2AK?feedType=RSS&feedName=worldNews&utm\\_source=Twitter&utm\\_medium=Social&utm\\_campaign=Feed:+Reuters/worldNews+\(Reuters](https://www.reuters.com/article/us-germany-security-radicals/far-right-german-reichsbuerger-numbers-surge-intelligence-agency-idUSKBN1KE2AK?feedType=RSS&feedName=worldNews&utm_source=Twitter&utm_medium=Social&utm_campaign=Feed:+Reuters/worldNews+(Reuters)

R. Fromm. Auf der Spur des rechten Terrors. Die sieben Geheimnisse des NSU. *ZDF*, July 11, 2018. URL: <https://www.zdf.de/dokumentation/zdfzoom/zdfzoom-auf-der-spur-des-rechten-terrors-102.html - xtor=CS5-4>

Germany's right-wing terror network – the NSU on trial. *DW Documentary*, YouTube, July 13, 2018. URL: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=58GgAjmltuI>

N. Hénin. The significance of the AFO case in the French fight against jihadist terrorism. *European Eye on Radicalization*, July 4, 2018. URL: <https://eeradicalization.com/the-significance-of-the-afo-case-in-the-french-fight-against-jihadist-terrorism/>

D. Oberhaus. Japan just executed the leaders of LSD-fueled doomsday science cult. *Motherboard Vice*, July 6, 2018. URL: [https://motherboard.vice.com/en\\_us/article/gy3xex/what-is-aum-shinrikyo-sarin-attack?utm\\_source=mbtwitter](https://motherboard.vice.com/en_us/article/gy3xex/what-is-aum-shinrikyo-sarin-attack?utm_source=mbtwitter)

Origins of hate. Bring the war home. The White Power movement and paramilitary America. – Kathleen Belew. *Tppahanshilhorst.com*, July 7, 2018. URL: <https://tppahanshilhorst.com/2018/07/07/origins-of-hate-bring-the-war-home-the-white-power-movement-and-paramilitary-america-kathleen-belew/>

D. Combs. Myanmar's fighting season in Kachin. *The Diplomat*, May 8, 2018. URL: <https://thediplomat.com/2018/05/myanmars-fighting-season-in-kachin/>

A. Mondon, A. Fleming. Extreme right in Australia. *Routledge*, 2019, 208p. URL: <https://www.routledge.com/Extreme-Right-in-Australia-Immunisation-or-Contamination/Mondon-Fleming/p/book/9780415814348>

A. Ramzy. Japan executes cult leader behind 1995 Sarin gas subway attack. *The New York Times*, July 6, 2018. URL: <https://www.nytimes.com/2018/07/05/world/asia/japan-cult-execute-sarin.html>

C. Rausch, T. Stevenson. Colombia's problematic peace accord: time to swallow some frogs. *War on the Rocks*, July 2, 2018. URL: <https://warontherocks.com/2018/07/colombias-problematic-peace-accord-time-to-swallow-some-frogs/>

Iranian diplomat arrested over suspected plot against opposition meeting. *Reuters*, July 3, 2018. URL: [https://www.jpost.com/Middle-East/Iranian-diplomat-arrested-over-suspected-plot-against-opposition-meeting-561392?utm\\_source=dlvr.it&utm\\_medium=twitter](https://www.jpost.com/Middle-East/Iranian-diplomat-arrested-over-suspected-plot-against-opposition-meeting-561392?utm_source=dlvr.it&utm_medium=twitter)

Couple charged with planning attack on 'cult' like Iran group in France. *The Guardian*, July 2, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/jul/02/belgian-couple-charged-with-planning-terrorist-attack-in-france>



## 2. Religious (mainly Jihadi) Terrorism: Actors, Groups, Incidents and Campaigns

### 2a. AQ and Affiliates

G.D. Porter. The renewed jihadi terror threat to Mauritania. *CTC Sentinel*, 11(7), August 2018. URL: <https://ctc.usma.edu/renewed-jihadi-terror-threat-mauritania/>

M. al-Shafei. Tehran sends Hamza bin Laden to Afghanistan. *Al Arabiya*, August 7, 2018. URL: <https://english.alarabiya.net/en/News/middle-east/2018/08/07/Tehran-Sends-Hamza-Bin-Laden-to-Afghanistan-.html>

G.D. Johnson. Al-Qaeda and ISIS are on their heels in Yemen, but will return unless we help build a lasting peace. *Just Security*, August 7, 2018. URL: <https://www.justsecurity.org/60099/al-qaeda-isis-heels-yemen-return-lasting-peace/>

A look at al-Qaida's most lethal branch, Yemen's AQAP. *Associated Press*, August 6, 2018. URL: <https://apnews.com/6ae9def4aa9f43258aa80d5f61b251d0/A-look-at-al-Qaida's-most-lethal-branch,-Yemen's-AQAP>

M. Chulov. Hamza bin Laden has married daughter of lead 9/11 hijacker, say family. *The Guardian*, August 5, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/aug/05/hamza-bin-laden-marries-daughter-of-911-hijacker-mohammed-atta>

M. Chulov. My son, Osama: the al-Qaida leader's mother speaks for the first time. *The Guardian*, August 3, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/aug/03/osama-bin-laden-mother-speaks-out-family-interview>

L. Rouse. High profile terror trial speaks to an emerging threat in Senegal. *IRIN News*, August 1, 2018. URL: <http://www.irinnews.org/analysis/2018/08/01/high-profile-terror-trial-speaks-emerging-threat-senegal>

S. al-Abyad. Yemen Interior Ministry Undersecretary accuses Houthis of coordinating with ISIS, Qaeda. *Asharq al-Awsat*, July 26, 2018. URL: <https://aawsat.com/english/home/article/1343836/yemen-interior-ministry-undersecretary-accuses-houthis-coordinating-isis-qaeda>

G. Wood. 'Nine lives' review: betraying al-Qaeda. *The Wall Street Journal*, July 31, 2018. URL: <https://www.wsj.com/articles/nine-lives-review-betraying-al-qaeda-1533078183>

D. Goldman. Exposing al-Shabaab's leadership structure and precept ideology. *Intelligencebriefs.com*, July 31, 2018. URL: <https://intelligencebriefs.com/exposing-al-shabaabs-leadership-structure-and-precept-ideology/>

A. Jawad al-Tamimi. From Jabhat al-Nusra to Hay'at Tahrir al-Sham: evolution,, approach and future. *Pundicity, Konrad Adenauer Stiftung/Al-Nahrain Center for Strategic Studies*, June 29, 2018. URL: [http://www.aymennjawad.org/21396/from-jabhat-al-nusra-to-hayat-tahrir-al-sham -.W05513owi6Y.twitter](http://www.aymennjawad.org/21396/from-jabhat-al-nusra-to-hayat-tahrir-al-sham-.W05513owi6Y.twitter)

C. Weiss. Analysis: jihadist exploitation of communal violence in Mali. *FDD's Long War Journal*, July 17, 2018. URL: <https://www.longwarjournal.org/archives/2018/07/analysis-jihadist-exploitation-of-communal-violence-in-mali.php>

J. Sommerlad. Al-Shabaab: who are the East African jihadi group and what are their goals? *The Independent*, July 16, 2018. URL: <https://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/africa/al-shabaab-who-africa-terror-group-jihadi-group-somalia-islamist-a8449201.html>

S. Applebaum. Path of Blood: new documentary explores jihadi extremism, radicalization and al-Qaeda's target, Saudi Arabia. *The Independent*, July 12, 2018. URL: [https://www.independent.co.uk/news/long\\_reads/al-qaeda-jihadi-saudi-arabia-bin-laden-path-of-blood-a8441746.html](https://www.independent.co.uk/news/long_reads/al-qaeda-jihadi-saudi-arabia-bin-laden-path-of-blood-a8441746.html)

T. Joscelyn. Analysis: the Turkestan Islamic Part's jihad in Syria. *FDD's Long War Journal*, July 10, 2018. URL: <https://www.longwarjournal.org/archives/2018/07/analysis-the-turkistan-islamic-partys-jihad-in-syria.php>

How the US is indirectly arming the Taliban. *The Diplomat*, June 13, 2018. URL: <https://thediplomat.com/2018/07/bangladeshs-crossfire-doctrine/>

*Middle East Forum*. Jihad Intel. Vital intelligence on Islamic terrorist organizations. URL: <http://jihadintel.meforum.org/identifiers/20/emblems>

S. Raghavan. A defiant al-Qaeda. *The Washington Post*, July 6, 2018. URL: [https://www.washingtonpost.com/news/world/wp/2018/07/06/feature/as-a-u-s-shadow-war-intensifies-in-yemen-al-qaeda-is-down-but-not-out/?utm\\_term=.b3a0db42b0c8&wpisrc=nl\\_rainbow&wpmm=1](https://www.washingtonpost.com/news/world/wp/2018/07/06/feature/as-a-u-s-shadow-war-intensifies-in-yemen-al-qaeda-is-down-but-not-out/?utm_term=.b3a0db42b0c8&wpisrc=nl_rainbow&wpmm=1)

A. Mohammad Makoli, E. Graham-Harrison. Taliban reject Afghan government's offer of peace talks. *The Guardian*, July 7, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/jul/07/taliban-rejects-afghan-government-peace-talks>

T. Hamming. How Turkey and the election of Erdogan are fragmenting the jihadi movement. *Jihadica*, July 6, 2018. URL: <http://www.jihadica.com/how-turkey-and-the-election-of-erdogan-are-fragmenting-the-jihadi-movement/>

G. Walters. The Islamic terrorists whose savagery was only matched by their stupidity: one suicide bomber ran out of petrol on the way to his attack while another couldn't stop laughing during his martyrdom video. *Daily Mail Online*, July 6, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-5926961/The-truth-Islamic-terrorists-savagery-matched-stupidity.html>

B. Roggio. Analysis: Pentagon continues to underestimate al-Qaeda, downplay ties to Taliban. *FDD's Long War Journal*, July 5, 2018. URL: <https://www.longwarjournal.org/archives/2018/07/analysis-pentagon-continues-to-underestimate-al-qaeda-downplay-ties-to-taliban.php>

R. Bergema, L. Kattenbroek. The Holy Month of jihad? Measuring terrorist activity during Ramadan in the post 9/11 era. *Small Wars Journal*, July, 2018. URL: <http://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/holy-month-jihad-measuring-terrorist-activity-during-ramadan-post-911-era>

A. Lloyd. Taliban's best fighters being trained by Iran. *The Times*, July 2, 2018. URL: <https://www.thetimes.co.uk/edition/world/talibans-best-fighters-being-trained-by-iran-bbzc68n3m>

T. Berry. Assessment of al-Qaeda's enduring threat seven years after Osama bin Laden's death. *Divergent Options*, June 25, 2018. URL: <https://divergentoptions.org/2018/06/25/assessment-of-al-qaedas-enduring-threat-seven-years-after-osama-bin-ladens-death/>

F. Stewart, A. Byers. Al-Qaeda – 'the forgotten.' *Small Wars Journal*, July 1, 2018. URL: <http://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/al-qaeda-forgotten>

E. Blanche. Al-Qaeda 2.0 emerges from power struggles. *The Arab Weekly*, July 1, 2018. URL: <https://the arabweekly.com/al-qaeda-20-emerges-power-struggles>

## 2b. IS/ISIS/ISIL/Daesh and Affiliates

J. Warner. The Islamic State in Africa: estimating fighter numbers in cells across the continent. *CTC Sentinel*, 1(7), August 2018. URL: <https://ctc.usma.edu/islamic-state-africa-estimating-fighter-numbers-cells-across-continent/>

N. Ghoneim. ISIL sleeper cell attacks remain a threat in northern Iraq. *Al Jazeera*, August 6, 2018. URL: <https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2018/08/isil-sleeper-cells-attacks-remain-threat-northern-iraq-180806133301962.html>

A. Jawad al-Tamimi. The Islamic State West Africa Province vs Abu Bakr Shekau.: full text, translation and analysis. *Pundicity*, August 5, 2018. URL: <http://www.aymennjawad.org/21467/the-islamic-state-west-africa-province-vs-abu>

- P. Constable, S. Salahuddin. Growing number of suicide attacks wreak havoc in eastern Afghanistan. *The Washington Post*, August 5, 2018. URL: [https://www.washingtonpost.com/world/asia\\_pacific/growing-number-of-suicide-attacks-wreak-havoc-in-eastern-afghanistan/2018/08/05/e09e0f30-9751-11e8-818b-e9b7348cd87d\\_story.html?utm\\_term=.4f493afdce56](https://www.washingtonpost.com/world/asia_pacific/growing-number-of-suicide-attacks-wreak-havoc-in-eastern-afghanistan/2018/08/05/e09e0f30-9751-11e8-818b-e9b7348cd87d_story.html?utm_term=.4f493afdce56)
- J. Parasczuk. Video: Abdul Hakim Shishani, Amir of Ajnad al-Kavkaz says Yusup Temerkhanov was a 'Qonakh' *Chechens in Syria*, August 5, 2018. URL: <http://www.chechensinsyria.com/?p=26112>
- B. Roggio. Taliban says Islamic State has been 'completely defeated' in Jowzjan. *FFD's Long War Journal*, August 1, 2018. URL: <https://www.longwarjournal.org/archives/2018/08/taliban-says-islamic-state-is-completely-defeated-in-jawzjan.php>
- Mister Analysis. Analysis of Wilayat Sinai: the ISIS tentacle in Egypt. *Misterxanalysis.wordpress.com*, August 1, 2018. URL: <https://misterxanalysis.wordpress.com/2018/08/01/analysis-of-wilayat-sinai-the-isis-tentacle-in-egypt/>
- M. Levitt. Neither remaining nor expanding: the decline of the Islamic State. Policy Focus 155, *The Washington Institute*, July 2018. URL: <https://www.washingtoninstitute.org/policy-analysis/view/neither-remaining-nor-expanding>
- P. Wojek. Turning east: the rise of Islamic State's Khorasan province. *The DefensePost*, July 31, 2018. URL: <https://thedefensepost.com/2018/07/31/afghanistan-isis-khorasan-province/>
- Terrorism Timeline since 9/11. URL: <https://since911.com/explore-911/terrorism-timeline-jump-time-item-465>
- T. Joscelyn. Assailants in Tajikistan swore allegiance to Baghdadi before attack. *FDD's Long War Journal*, July 31, 2018. URL: <https://www.longwarjournal.org/archives/2018/07/assailants-in-tajikistan-swore-allegiance-to-baghdadi-before-attack.php>
- Z. Abuza. In organization shake-up, IS names new province in Southeast Asia. *Benar News*, July 23, 2018. URL: <https://www.benarnews.org/english/commentaries/asean-security-watch/is-province-07232018160808.html>
- IS claims attack that killed four foreign cyclists in Tajikistan. *RFE/RL*, July 30, 2018. URL: <https://www.rferl.org/a/tajikistan-terrorism-possible-attack-four-foreign-cyclists/29398154.html>
- A. Jawad al-Tamimi. The Suwayda' attacks: interview. *Aymen Jawad al-Tamimi blog*, July 27, 2018. URL: <http://www.aymennjawad.org/2018/07/the-suwayda-attacks-interview>
- W. Abdul Rahman. ISIS spreads influence through Libyan mosques. *Ashar al-Awsat*, July 28, 2018. URL: <https://aawsat.com/english/home/article/1345871/isis-spreads-influence-through-libyan-mosques>
- Z. al-Shimale. 'No one was spared': Sweida massacre leaves Syrians reeling. *Middle East Eye*, July 27, 2018. URL: <http://www.middleeasteye.net/news/No-one-was-spared-Residents-recount-Sweida-massacre-Islamic-State-2081845763>
- The hunt for ISIS electronic footprints in the cloud. *Ultrascan Advanced Global Investigations*, July 27, 2018. URL: [http://www.ultrascan-agi.com/public\\_html/html/Ultrascan\\_Humint-inside-counter-insurgency-high-tech-warfare-requires-electronic-footprint.html](http://www.ultrascan-agi.com/public_html/html/Ultrascan_Humint-inside-counter-insurgency-high-tech-warfare-requires-electronic-footprint.html)
- K. Shaheen. Sweida province: ISIS knocked on doors then slaughtered families. *The Guardian*, July 27, 2018. URL: [https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/jul/27/isis-knocked-on-doors-calling-out-locals-by-name-and-slaughtered-families?CMP=share\\_btn\\_tw](https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/jul/27/isis-knocked-on-doors-calling-out-locals-by-name-and-slaughtered-families?CMP=share_btn_tw)
- W. Cathcart, V. Tavberidze, N. Burchuladze. The secret life of an ISIS warlord. *The Daily Beast*, July 27, 2018. URL: <https://www.thedailybeast.com/the-secret-life-of-an-isis-warlord?source=twitter&via=desktop>
- Spotlight on global jihad (July 19-25, 2018). *The Meir Amit Intelligence and Terrorism Information Center*, July

- 26, 2018. URL: <https://www.terrorism-info.org.il/en/spotlight-global-jihad-july-19-25-2018/>
- M.J. Gelfand. A surprising reason for the rise of ISIS. CNN, July 26, 2018. URL: <https://edition.cnn.com/2018/07/26/opinions/rise-of-isis-authoritarian-personality-gelfand/index.html>
- Daesh assault kills over 200 in southwest Syria. *The Daily Star*, July 26, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailystar.com.lb/News/Middle-East/2018/Jul-26/457952-daesh-assault-kills-over-200-in-southwest-syria.ashx>
- D. Milton. Down but not out: an updated examination of the Islamic State's visual propaganda. CTC, July 24, 2018. URL: <https://ctc.usma.edu/down-but-not-out-an-updated-examination-of-the-islamic-states-visual-propaganda>
- C. Munoz. ISIS 2.0?: coordinated attack sparks fear Islamic State may be rebuilding in Iraq. *The Washington Times*, July 23, 2018. URL: <https://www.washingtontimes.com/news/2018/jul/23/isis-attack-irbil-iraq-sparks-fears-terrorists-ret/>
- IS restructures regional branches in Syria and Iraq after 2017 losses. BBC, July 20, 2018. URL: <https://monitoring.bbc.co.uk/product/c2003zd4>
- Boko Haram continues to drive terrorism threat in northern Nigeria. *Inhomelandsecurity*, July 12, 2018. URL: <https://inhomelandsecurity.com/boko-haram-continues-to-drive-terrorism-threat-in-northern-nigeria/>
- J. Dathan. Suicide attack targeting election campaign in Pakistan's Mastung district leaves 149 dead. AOAV, July 16, 2018. URL: <https://aoav.org.uk/2018/suicide-attack-targeting-election-campaign-in-pakistans-mastung-district-leaves-149-dead/> - .W0yoajyUwxE.twitter
- J. Lemon. Civilian deaths hit record high in Afghanistan despite US's optimism about conflict. *Newsweek*, July 15, 2018. URL: [https://www.newsweek.com/civilian-deaths-hit-record-high-afghanistan-despite-washingtons-optimism-1024988?utm\\_campaign=NewsweekTwitter&utm\\_medium=Social&utm\\_source=Twitter](https://www.newsweek.com/civilian-deaths-hit-record-high-afghanistan-despite-washingtons-optimism-1024988?utm_campaign=NewsweekTwitter&utm_medium=Social&utm_source=Twitter)
- Bangladesh – dawn of Islamism. DW Documentary, *YouTube*, April 17, 2018. URL: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=J6DxXI6wD8U>
- T. Abdulrazaq. ISIS may have been defeated a year ago in Mosul, but the ideology that caused it to grow lives on. *The Independent*, July 12, 2018. URL: <https://www.independent.co.uk/voices/isis-mosul-defeat-ideology-region-islamic-fundamentalism-a8442026.html>
- S. Malm. A worldwide state of terror: map shows how ISIS continues to wreak carnage across the globe, despite losing its 'caliphate.' *Daily Mail Online*, July 12, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-5945599/ISIS-terror-attacks-2018-Map-Islamic-States-continued-carnage-not-defeated.html>
- O. Imhof, O. Mansour. The last days of ISIS's stronghold. *The Daily Beast*, July 5, 2018. URL: <https://www.thedailybeast.com/the-last-days-of-isis-libya-stronghold?source=twitter&via=desktop>
- A. Bodetti. After Middle East failure, is Thailand the next 'caliphate' for the Islamic State group? *The New Arab*, July 6, 2018. URL: <https://www.alaraby.co.uk/english/indepth/2018/7/6/Is-Thailand-next-for-the-Islamic-State-group>
- A. Aziz Aluwaisheg. How to stop a Daesh resurgence. *Arab News*, July 9, 2018. URL: <http://www.arabnews.com/node/1335916>
- Military releases 184 underage Boko Haram suspects. *The Sun*, July 10, 2018. URL: <http://sunnewsonline.com/military-releases-184-underage-boko-haram-suspects/>
- P. Cockburn. Syria conflict: after series of calamitous defeats, is ISIS about to lose its last town? *The Independent*, July 9, 2018. URL: <https://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/middle-east/syria-isis-mosul-conflict-iraq-us-uk-kurds-anniversary-a8439181.html>



A. Seib. Wilayat al-Qawkaz. The Islamic State in the North Caucasus. Frames, strategies and credibility of radical Islamist propaganda videos. *Journal of Deradicalization*, #15, 2018. URL: <http://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/152>

A. Almohammad. From total Islam to the Islamic State: radicalization leading to violence dynamics as a subject of reciprocal affordance opportunities. *Journal for Deradicalization*, #15, 2018. URL: <http://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/148>

Stop inciting kids. Jihad generation. A new film from *Clarion Project*, July 8, 2018. URL: <https://clarionproject.org/jgen/>

Intelbrief: The Islamic State tries to return to 2013. *The Soufan Center*, July 6, 2018. URL: <http://thesoufancenter.org/intelbrief-the-islamic-state-tries-to-return-to-2013/>

M. Hart. Mindanao's insurgencies take an explosive turn. *The Diplomat*, June 1, 2018. URL: <https://thediplomat.com/2018/06/mindanaos-insurgencies-take-an-explosive-turn/>

G. Sinha. How ISIS built a concrete infrastructure on sex slavery. *Affinity*, May 28, 2018. URL: <http://affinitymagazine.us/2018/05/26/how-isis-built-a-concrete-infrastructure-on-sex-slavery/>

N. Nuraniyah. Not just brainwashed: understanding the radicalization of Indonesian female supporters of the Islamic State. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, July 6, 2018. URL: <https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/09546553.2018.1481269?journalCode=ftpv20-.W0DMWXTTv-o.twitter>

P. Cockburn. For this Iraqi tribe massacred by ISIS, fear of the group's return is a constant reality. *The Independent*, July 6, 2018. URL: <https://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/middle-east/iraq-tribe-isis-massacre-war-hit-albu-nimr-baghdad-sunni-a8431466.html>

P. Cockburn. After ISIS is gone, Iraq will continue to be a deeply corrupt country. *The Independent*, July 6, 2018. URL: <https://www.independent.co.uk/voices/iraq-isis-corruption-airstrikes-baghdad-patrick-cockburn-a8434371.html>

P. Gurski. The wives of Islamic State – what to do? *Borealis Threat & Risk Consulting*, July 5, 2018. URL: <http://www.borealistthreatandrisk.com/wives-islamic-state/>

I made over 500 underwear IEDs for suicide missions – Boko Haram's innovative bomb maker. *Vanguard*, July 3, 2018. URL: <https://www.vanguardngr.com/2018/07/1014705/>

Haid Haid. ISIS's military and economic roots start to take hold again in Syria. *Syndication Bureau*, July 1, 2018. URL: <https://syndicationbureau.com/en/isiss-military-and-economic-roots-start-to-take-hold-again-in-syria/>

## 2c. Other

News of terrorism and the Israeli-Palestinian conflict (August 1-7, 2018). The *Meir Amit Intelligence and terrorism Information Center*, August 8, 2018. URL: <https://www.terrorism-info.org.il/en/news-terrorism-israeli-palestinian-conflict-aug-1-7-2018/>

D. Holbrook. Reflecting on: what types of media terrorists collect. *ICCT*, August 7, 2018. URL: <https://icct.nl/publication/reflecting-on-what-types-of-media-terrorists-collect/>

B. Weinthal. EU report details international web of Hezbollah terror funding. *The Jerusalem Post*, August 5, 2018. URL: <https://www.jpost.com/Arab-Israeli-Conflict/EU-report-details-international-web-of-Hezbollah-funding-564141>

J. Gettleman. Kashmir's war gets smaller, dirtier and more intimate. *The New York Times*, August 1, 2018. URL: <https://www.nytimes.com/2018/08/01/world/asia/kashmir-war-india-pakistan.html?smid=tw->



[nytimesworld&smtyp=cur](#)

C. Freer. What's so scary about the Muslim Brotherhood. *Middle East Eye*, August 1, 2018. URL: <http://www.middleeasteye.net/columns/what-s-so-scary-about-muslim-brotherhood-16006917>

Talks on Fatah-Hamas reconciliation resume in Cairo. *Al Bawaba*, July 31, 2018. URL: <https://www.albawaba.com/news/talks-fatah-hamas-reconciliation-resume-cairo-1167034>

A. England. Iraq's Shia militias: capturing the state. Iraq's Shia militias: capturing the state. *Financial Times*, July 31, 2018. URL: <https://www.ft.com/content/ba4f7bb2-6d4d-11e8-852d-d8b934ff5ffa>

C. Salhani. What did Qatar think it was doing providing \$1 billion to a terrorist group. *The Arab Weekly*, July 28. URL: <https://the arabweekly.com/what-did-qatar-think-it-was-doing-providing-1-billion-terrorist-group>

N. Bariyo. Emerging militant group threatens villages, gas projects in Mozambique. *The Wall Street Journal*, July 30, 2018. URL: <https://www.wsj.com/articles/emerging-militant-group-threatens-villages-gas-projects-in-mozambique-1532970924>

'It could have led to a nuclear war in the Middle East.' *Foreign Policy*, July 27, 2018. URL: <https://foreignpolicy.com/2018/07/27/it-could-have-led-to-a-nuclear-war-in-the-middle-east-shai-gal-dome-of-the-rock/>

A. Harel. Mysterious attack on Saudi oil tanker heats up US-Iranian front. *Haaretz*, July 30, 2018. URL: <https://www.haaretz.com/world-news/attack-on-saudi-oil-tanker-heats-up-u-s-iranian-front-1.6318191>

A. M. Assaily. Who's who in Syria? *The New Arab*, July 27, 2018. URL: <https://www.alaraby.co.uk/english/indepth/2018/7/27/whos-who-in-syria>

A. Jawad alTamimi. The Special Force: Syrian Hezbollah Unit. *Aymenn Jawad al-Tamimi's blog*, July 29, 2018. URL: <http://www.aymennjawad.org/2018/07/the-special-force-syrian-hezbollah-unit>

M. Dickson. The 17-year old terrorist. From cradle to grave, indoctrination to hate Israelis and Jews has been a pillar of Palestinian education. *The Time of Israel*, July 27, 2018. URL: <https://blogs.timesofisrael.com/the-17-year-old-terrorist/>

Houthis to Saudi-led Arab coalition: 'From now on your capitals are no longer safe.' *Al Masdar News*, July 27, 2018. URL: <https://www.almasdarnews.com/article/houthis-to-saudi-led-arab-coalition-from-now-on-your-capitals-are-no-longer-safe/>

News of terrorism and the Israeli-Palestinian conflict (July 18-24, 2018). *The Meir Amit Intelligence and Terrorism Information Center*, July 25, 2018. URL: <https://www.terrorism-info.org.il/en/news-terrorism-israeli-palestinian-conflict-july-18-24-2018/>

A. Abu Amer. What is behind the Hamas –Iran rapprochement? *Al Jazeera*, July 26, 2018. URL: <https://www.aljazeera.com/indepth/opinion/hamas-iran-rapprochement-180725150509789.html>

A. Mejdidar. Iraqi Hezbollah threatens retaliation against US of Israel attacks Iranian assets in Iraq. *Middle East Institute*, July 23, 2018. URL: <http://www.mei.edu/content/io/iraqi-hezbollah-threatens-retaliation-against-us-if-israel-attacks-iranian-assets-iraq>

Iran will attack opposition groups operating from neighboring states: official. *Rudaw*, July 23, 2018. URL: <http://www.rudaw.net/english/middleeast/iran/23072018>

J. Hoffman. A brewing proto-insurgency : is Bahrain the next target of Iran's regional ambitions? *Small Wars Journal*, July 22, 2018. URL: <http://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/brewing-proto-insurgency-bahrain-next-target-irans-regional-ambitions>

News of terrorism and the Israeli-Palestinian conflict (July 11-17, 2018.) *The Meir Amit Intelligence and Terrorism Information Center*, July 18, 2018. URL: <https://www.terrorism-info.org.il/en/news-of-terrorism->

[and-the-israeli-palestinian-conflict-july-11-17-2018/](#)

A third round of escalation, more severe than the previous rounds, with about 200 rockets and mortar shells fired at Israel. The shelling is a continuation of Hamas' policy of controlled violence creating escalation. *The Meir Amit Intelligence and Terrorism Information Center*, July 16, 2018. URL: <https://www.terrorism-info.org.il/en/third-round-escalation-severe-previous-rounds-200-rockets-mortar-shells-fired-israel-shelling-continuation-hamas-policy-controlled-violence-crea/>

V. Arianti. Analyzing use of sharp weapons in terrorist attacks in Indonesia. *Counter Terrorist Trends and Analyses*, 10(4), April 2018. URL: <http://www.rsis.edu.sg/wp-content/uploads/2018/04/CTTA-April-2018.pdf>

A. Nhampossa. Natural resources surrounded by terror: what is behind the attacks in northern Mozambique? *Global Voices*, July 11, 2018. URL: <https://globalvoices.org/2018/07/11/natural-resources-surrounded-by-terror-what-is-behind-the-attacks-in-northern-mozambique/>

A. Varvelli (Ed.) Jihadist hotbeds. Understanding local radicalization processes. *IPSI Report*, July 15, 2016. URL: <https://www.ispionline.it/it/pubblicazione/jihadist-hotbeds-understanding-local-radicalization-processes-15418>

More than 800 child soldiers recruited to fight Yemen war. *The New Arab*, July 10, 2018. URL: <https://www.alaraby.co.uk/english/news/2018/7/10/more-than-800-child-soldiers-recruited-in-yemen-war>

B. Roggio. US adds Iranian-supported Bahraini militia to terrorism list. *FDD's Long War Journal*, July 10, 2018. URL: <https://www.longwarjournal.org/archives/2018/07/us-adds-iranian-supported-bahraini-militia-to-terrorism-list.php>

Z. Adra. Rebels in Daraa form new army to fight Syrian forces. *Al Masdar News*, July 8, 2018. URL: <https://www.almasdarnews.com/article/rebels-in-daraa-form-new-army-to-fight-syrian-forces/>

Intelbrief: the end of the Southern Syrian rebels. *The Soufan Center*, July 3, 2018. URL: <http://thesoufancenter.org/intelbrief-the-end-of-the-southern-syrian-rebels/>

H. Frisch. The decreasing effectiveness of Hamas terrorism. *BESA Center Perspectives Paper No. 880*, July 2, 2018. URL: <https://besacenter.org/perspectives-papers/hamas-terrorism-effectiveness/>

N. Blanford. Drug smuggling, tribal violence produce a rich crop for Hezbollah recruiters. *The Arab Weekly*, July 1, 2018. URL: <https://the arabweekly.com/drug-smuggling-tribal-violence-produce-rich-crop-hezbollah-recruiters>

### **3. Terrorism Strategies and Tactics**

F. Flade. The June 2018 Cologne ricin plot: a new threshold in jihadi bio terror. *CTC Sentinel*, 11(7), August 2018. URL: <https://ctc.usma.edu/june-2018-cologne-ricin-plot-new-threshold-jihadi-bio-terror/>

K. Griffith. ISIS propaganda calls for biological terror attacks on the West and depicts San Francisco under a noxious cloud. *Daily Mail Online*, August 5, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-6028625/ISIS-propaganda-calls-biological-terror-attacks-West.html>

A. Ward. Is the threat of nuclear terrorism distracting attention from more realistic threats? *The RAND blog*, July 27, 2018. URL: <https://www.rand.org/blog/2018/07/is-the-threat-of-nuclear-terrorism-distracting-attention.html>

IDF: Hamas plans to strike Israel with exploding drones. *IPT*, July 16, 2018. URL: <https://www.investigativeproject.org/7534/idf-hamas-plans-to-strike-israel-with-exploding>

J. Helmhold. IDF uncovers Hamas's operating system for kite terror. *The Jerusalem Post*, June 24, 2018. URL:

<https://www.jpost.com/Arab-Israeli-Conflict/IDF-uncovers-Hamas-operating-system-for-kite-terror-560759>

I. Chernick. World Cup used to raise global awareness about Gaza kite terrorism. *The Jerusalem Post*, July 15, 2018. URL: <https://www.jpost.com/Arab-Israeli-Conflict/World-Cup-used-to-raise-global-awareness-about-Gaza-kite-terrorism-562524>

F. Woron. DIY terror on Telegram. *Counter Extremism Project*, July 13, 2018. URL: <https://www.counterextremism.com/blog/diy-terror-telegram>

A. Dean. Former spy reveals why al-Qaeda called off NYC subway attack. CNN, July 12, 2018. URL: <https://edition.cnn.com/2018/07/12/world/al-qaeda-spy-nine-lives-aimen-dean-book-excerpt/>

J. Droogan, L. Waldek. Ryan Blackhall. Innovation and terror: an analysis of the use of social media by terror-related groups in the Asia Pacific, *The Journal of Policing, Intelligence and Counter Terrorism*, 13(2), 2018, pp. 170-184. URL: <https://www.radicalisationresearch.org/research/droogan-innovation-and-terror-asia-pacific/>

D. Ressler. The Islamic State and drones: supply, scale, and future threats. Westpoint: CTC, July 11, 2018. URL: <https://ctc.usma.edu/islamic-state-drones-supply-scale-future-threats>

Al-Qaeda media outlet releases poster, articles encouraging lone attackers to set forest fires in Western countries. *MEMRI Jihad & Terrorism Monitor*, July 9, 2018. URL: <https://www.memri.org/jttm/al-qaeda-media-outlet-releases-poster-articles-encouraging-lone-attackers-set-forest-fires>

D. Muro (Ed.) When does terrorism work? *Routledge Studies in Extremism and Democracy*, 2018, 194 pp. URL: <https://www.routledge.com/When-Does-Terrorism-Work/Muro/p/book/9781138123502>

B. Schuurman, E. Bakker, P. Gill, N. Bouhama. Lone actor terrorist attack planning and preparation: a data-driven analysis. *Journal of Forensic Sciences*, October 23, 2017. URL: <https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1111/1556-4029.13676> - .WzpCL0h7Vos.twitter

E. Liberman. Taxpayer dollars funneling into Islamic charity with close connections to terrorists. *Conservative Tribune*, June 24, 2018. URL: <http://www.atlanticcouncil.org/blogs/ukrainealert/q-a-what-s-behind-moldova-s-massive-protests> - .WzEnwVbXq-Y.twitter

C. Flaherty. The dynamic field of terrorist weapons options. *Small Wars Journal*, June 2018. URL: <http://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/dynamic-field-terrorist-weapons-options>

B. Strick. Tracing a jihadi cell, kidnappers and a scammer using the blockchain – an open source investigation. *Medium*, June 16, 2018. URL: <https://medium.com/@benjaminstrick/tracing-syrian-cell-kidnappers-scammers-finances-through-blockchain-e9c52fb6127d>

C.P. Clarke. A terrorists dream: how Twitter and toy drones could kill a lot of people. *The National Interest*, June 17, 2018. URL: <http://nationalinterest.org/blog/the-buzz/terrorists-dream-how-twitter-toy-drones-could-kill-lot-26288>

#### **4. Conflict, Crime and Political Violence other than Terrorism**

*Narco-trafficking report*. Issue 24, August 6, 2018. URL: <http://homelandsecurityinsight.com/reports/narco-trafficking-report/>

*Trendlines on Violent Extremism*. Issue 122, August 6, 2018. URL: <http://homelandsecurityinsight.com/reports/trendlines/>

T. Durden. The rise of mass knife attacks around the world shows the problem isn't guns. It's people. *Zerohedge*, May 31, 2018. URL: <https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2018-05-31/rise-mass-knife-attacks-around-world-shows-problem-isnt-guns-its-people>

BJA stellt Bundeslagebild Organisierte Kriminalität vor. *Bundeskriminalamt*, August 1, 2018. URL: [https://www.bka.de/DE/Presse/Listenseite\\_Pressemitteilungen/2018/Presse2018/180801\\_BLB\\_OK.html](https://www.bka.de/DE/Presse/Listenseite_Pressemitteilungen/2018/Presse2018/180801_BLB_OK.html)

D. Moritz-Rabson. Hundreds of Nicaraguans flee to Costa Rica every day amid violent protests. *Newsweek*, July 30, 2018. URL: <https://www.newsweek.com/hundreds-nicaraguans-flee-costa-rica-protests-1048950>

K. Darvall. The bright red pills fuelling Australia's ice crisis: inside the Asian country where refugees are tricked into becoming drug mules – where police seize tons of meth every month. *Daily Mail Online*, July 30, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-6005673/Australias-meth-crisis-fuelled-Myanmar-Southeast-Asia.html>

V. Axyonova, A. Gawrich. Regional organizations and secessionist entities: analyzing practices of the EU and the OSCE in post-Soviet protracted conflict areas. *Ethnopolitics*, July 30, 2018. URL: <https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/17449057.2018.1495358?journalCode=reno20>

P. Asmann. Guatemala self-defense groups reminder of security concerns. *InSight Crime*, July 25, 2018. URL: <https://www.insightcrime.org/news/brief/guatemala-self-defense-groups-reminder-lsecurity-concerns/>

P. Asmann. Mexico organized crime-related executions hit record high. *InSight Crime*, July 26, 2018. URL: <https://www.insightcrime.org/news/brief/mexico-organized-crime-executions-record-high/>

A. Perry. Canada is on the frontline of a new war against the rise of global organized crime. *The Globe and Mail*, July 27, 2018. URL: <https://www.theglobeandmail.com/opinion/article-canada-is-on-the-frontline-of-a-new-war-against-the-rise-of-global/>

W. Walcharasakwet, Mahmad. Thai police: drug traffickers have links with southern insurgents. *Benar News*, July 24, 2018. URL: <https://www.benarnews.org/english/news/thai/drugs-07242018140934.html>

J. Maitem, M. Navales. 48 environmentalists killed in Philippines last year, Global Witness reports. *Benar News*, July 24, 2018. URL: <https://www.benarnews.org/english/news/philippine/environment-Global-Witness-07242018122233.html>

L. Schlein. Cameroon's escalating conflict triggers alarm at UN. *VOA*, July 26, 2018. URL: <https://www.voanews.com/a/cameroon-s-escalating-conflict-triggers-alarm-at-un/4501050.html>

Z. Kanno-Youngs, G. Porter Jr. Gang databases are the latest controversial policing tool. *The Wall Street Journal*, July 26, 2018. URL: [https://www.wsj.com/articles/gang-databases-are-the-latest-controversial-policing-tool-1532597400?mod=hp\\_lead\\_pos5](https://www.wsj.com/articles/gang-databases-are-the-latest-controversial-policing-tool-1532597400?mod=hp_lead_pos5)

P. Asmann. LatAm deadliest region for environmental defenders: report. *InSight Crime*, July 24, 2018. URL: <https://www.insightcrime.org/news/brief/latam-deadliest-region-environmental-land-defenders-report/>

S. Lock. The deadly gang that's known for pack rapes and murder sprees is about to be banned from Queensland. *Daily Mail Online*, July 26, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-5993869/The-deadly-gang-thats-known-pack-rapes-murder-sprees-BANNED-Queensland.html>

A. Akwagyiram. Nigeria grazing violence kills many more than Boko Haram, poses serious stability threat: think-tank. *Reuters*, July 26, 2018. URL: <https://www.reuters.com/article/us-nigeria-security/nigeria-grazing-violence-kills-many-more-than-boko-haram-poses-serious-stability-threat-think-tank-idUSKBN1KG03Z>

M. Perez. Faisal Hussain identified as Toronto shooting suspect, dead after mass shooting. *Newsweek*, July 23, 2018. URL: <https://www.newsweek.com/who-faisal-hussain-toronto-canada-shooter-killed-two-people-twelve-injured-1037275>

C. Drury. South Africa taxi massacre leaves eleven drivers dead. *The Independent*, July 23, 2018. URL: <https://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/africa/south-africa-taxi-massacre-killed-ambush-death-count-eleven-johannesburg-a8458986.html>



L. Dearden. Street attacks on Muslims rocket in UK as perpetrators ‘emboldened’ by terror attacks and political rhetoric, report finds. *The Independent*, July 23, 2018. URL: <https://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/home-news/attacks-muslims-uk-terror-islam-hate-crime-brexite-tell-mama-a8457996.html>

J. Kidd. American journalist investigates organized crime in Southeast Asia – drugs, dognapping, defectors and role of the Catholic Church. *South China Morning Post*, July 20, 2018. URL: <https://www.scmp.com/magazines/post-magazine/long-reads/article/2155926/american-journalist-investigates-organised-crime>

M. Neugroschel. In Germany, online anti-Semitism is going mainstream, study finds. *The Times of Israel*, July 18, 2018. URL: <https://www.timesofisrael.com/in-germany-online-anti-semitism-is-going-mainstream-study-finds/>

C. Maza. Violence in Nicaragua: government militias kill hundreds as opposition calls for Daniel Ortega to resign. *Newsweek*, July 17, 2018. URL: <https://www.newsweek.com/violence-nicaragua-government-militias-kill-hundreds-opposition-calls-daniel-1029189>

Italian police search the gaudy homes of mafia mobsters as 31 members of Rome’s notorious Casamonica clan are arrested in huge crackdown. *Mail Online*, July 17, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-5962715/Italian-police-search-gaudy-homes-Casamonica-mafia-31-members-notorious-mob-arrested.html>

J. McDermott. The ‘invisibles’: Colombia’s new generation of drugtraffickers. *InSight Crime*, March 15, 2018. URL: <https://www.insightcrime.org/investigations/invisibles-colombias-new-generation-drug-traffickers/>

J. Fureno. Where Colombian rebels once ruled, drug gangs now fight for control. *The Wall Street Journal*, July 16, 2018. URL: <https://www.wsj.com/articles/where-colombian-rebels-once-ruled-drug-gangs-now-fight-for-control-1531733400>

C. Liphshiz. Under neo-Nazi and jihadist bullying, Swedish Jewish communities are shuttering. *The Times of Israel*, July 15, 2018. URL: <https://www.timesofisrael.com/under-neo-nazi-and-jihadist-bullying-swedish-jewish-communities-are-shuttering/>

T. Durden. AMLO’s approach to ending the cartel wars could inadvertently backfire. *Zerohedge*, July 14, 2018. URL: <https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2018-07-14/amlos-approach-ending-cartel-wars-could-inadvertently-backfire>

Communal clashes leave 73 people dead in Taraba. *Today*, July 13, 2018. URL: [https://www.today.ng/news/nigeria/communal-clashes-leave-73-people-dead-taraba-132532?utm\\_source=https://www.today.ng/feed&utm\\_medium=twitter&utm\\_campaign=todayng](https://www.today.ng/news/nigeria/communal-clashes-leave-73-people-dead-taraba-132532?utm_source=https://www.today.ng/feed&utm_medium=twitter&utm_campaign=todayng)

P. Asmann. Could Nicaragua ‘Parapolice’ groups turn criminal? *InSight Crime*, June 22, 2018. URL: <https://www.insightcrime.org/news/analysis/nicaragua-parapolice-groups-turn-criminal/>

T. Phillips. Mexico: 40% of country is paralyzed by violence, says new chief of staff. *The Guardian*, July 10, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/jul/10/mexico-amlo-gangs-violence-land-paralyzed>

T. Philips. The Nicaraguan students who became reluctant rebels: ‘I’m no longer the same.’ *The Guardian*. July 10, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/jul/10/nicaragua-students-reluctant-rebels>

L. O’Brien. The making of an American Nazi. How did Andrew Anglin go from being an antiracist vegan to the alt-right’s most vicious troll and propagandist – and how might he be stopped? *The Atlantic*, December 2017. URL: <https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/2017/12/the-making-of-an-american-nazi/544119/>

J. Meyer. The secret story of how America lost the drug war with the Taliban. *Politico*, July 8, 2018. URL: <https://www.politico.com/story/2018/07/08/obama-afghanistan-drug-war-taliban-616316>

Senior Sinaloa cartel leader extradited to the United States. *US Department of Justice*, July 6, 2018. URL: <https://www.justice.gov/opa/pr/senior-sinaloa-cartel-leader-extradited-united-states>



C.P. Clarke. Investigating and prosecuting cases of the nexus between organized crime and terrorism: best practices and lessons learned for practitioners. The Hague: ICCT, July 4, 2018. URL: <https://icct.nl/publication/investigating-and-prosecuting-cases-of-the-nexus-between-organised-crime-and-terrorism-best-practices-and-lessons-learned-for-practitioners/>

World Drug Report 2018. UNODC, June 2018. URL: [https://www.unodc.org/wdr2018/prelaunch/WDR18\\_Booklet\\_1\\_EXSUM.pdf](https://www.unodc.org/wdr2018/prelaunch/WDR18_Booklet_1_EXSUM.pdf)

S. Emerson. Inside the Iran protests: an IPT exclusive video report. *The Investigative Project on Terrorism*, July 2, 2018. URL: <https://www.investigativeproject.org/7512/inside-the-iran-protests-an-ipt-exclusive-video>

E. Vulliamy. Mexico's narco nightmare will not be ended by an amnesty for traffickers. *The Guardian*, July 2, 2018. URL: [https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2018/jul/02/mexico-narco-nightmare-amnesty-traffickers?CMP=share\\_btn\\_tw](https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2018/jul/02/mexico-narco-nightmare-amnesty-traffickers?CMP=share_btn_tw)

A. Williams. Nigeria violence death toll 'exceeds 200', prompting anti-Christian 'cleansing' warning. *Premier.org.uk*, July 1, 2018. URL: <https://www.premier.org.uk/News/World/Nigeria-violence-death-toll-exceeds-200-prompting-anti-Christian-cleansing-warning>

## 5. Counter-Terrorism - General

T. Shelton. What is terrorism? The controversial label that is used and abused around the world. *ABC*, July 20, 2018. URL: <http://smallwarsjournal.com/blog/what-terrorism-controversial-label-used-and-abused-around-world>

T. Hyman. The SWORD model for historical analysis: the Jewish insurgency in mandatory Palestine, 1945-1947. *Small Wars Journal*, July 29, 2018. URL: <http://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/sword-model-historical-analysis-jewish-insurgency-mandatory-palestine-1945-47>

Talking terror: Anthony Richards. *Soundcloud*, July 29, 2018. URL: <https://soundcloud.com/user-366747443/anthony-richards>

C. Eldib, J. Spencer. Commentary: the missing link to preparing for military operations in megacities and dense urban areas. *Army Times*, July 20, 2018. URL: <https://www.armytimes.com/opinion/commentary/2018/07/20/commentary-the-missing-link-to-preparing-for-military-operations-in-megacities-and-dense-urban-areas/>

Global group of NGOs deplore lack of attention to human rights in latest review of UN's global counterterrorism strategy by UN member states. *Columbia Law School*, July 10, 2018. URL: <https://www.law.columbia.edu/human-rights-institute/about/press-releases/2018-Lack-of-attention-to-human-rights-in-latest-review-of-UN-global-counterterrorism-strategy>

J. Fitsinakis. Indian intelligence infiltrated Islamic State in 'unprecedented operation.' *Intelnews.org*, July 17, 2018. URL: <https://intelnews.org/2018/07/17/01-2357/>

C. Meserole. Wars of none: AI, big data, and the future of insurgency. *Lawfare*, July 1, 2018. URL: <https://www.lawfareblog.com/wars-none-ai-big-data-and-future-insurgency>

F. Minniti. The complexities of anti-terrorist paramilitary operations. *European Eye on Radicalization*, July 11, 2018. URL: <https://eeradicalization.com/the-complexities-of-anti-terrorist-paramilitary-operations/>

D. Ochmanek. Improving force development within the US Department of Defense. *RAND*, PE-302-RC, 2018, 16p. URL: <https://www.rand.org/pubs/perspectives/PE302.html>

Council of Europe counter-terrorism strategy (2018-2022). *Council of Europe*, CM(2018)86, July 4, 2018. URL: [https://search.coe.int/cm/Pages/result\\_details.aspx?ObjectId=09000016808afc96](https://search.coe.int/cm/Pages/result_details.aspx?ObjectId=09000016808afc96)

D.H. Heinke. One team, one fight: collecting criminal evidence in military counterterrorism operations. *Small Wars Journal*, July 3, 2018. URL: <http://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/one-team-one-fight-collecting-criminal-evidence-military-counter-terrorism-operations>

## 6. Counter-Terrorist Strategies, Tactics and Operations

F. Arnaz, Sheany. Nearly 300 suspected terrorists arrested since Surabaya attacks: police. *Jakarta Globe*, August 7, 2018. URL: <http://jakartaglobe.id/news/nearly-300-suspected-terrorists-arrested-since-surabaya-attacks-police/>

O. Imhof. Four years of war and ISIS is almost defeated – but at what cost? *Airwars.org*, August 8, 2018. URL: <https://airwars.org/news/four-years-of-war-and-isis-is-almost-defeated-but-at-what-cost/>

C.J. Werleman. Flying into trouble: the drone wars plaguing the Middle East. *The New Arab*, August 2, 2018. URL: <https://www.alaraby.co.uk/english/Comment/2018/8/2/Flying-into-trouble-Middle-East-drone-wars>

P. Crerar. British army unit will tackle threat from female suicide bombers. *The Guardian*, August 7, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/politics/2018/aug/07/british-army-sets-up-unit-to-tackle-threat-from-female-suicide-bombers-in-africa>

Raqa civilian killings admission ‘tip of the iceberg’ for US-led coalition military operation in Syria. *Amnesty International*, August 7, 2018. URL: <https://www.amnesty.org/en/latest/news/2018/08/raqqa-civilian-killings-admission-tip-of-the-iceberg-for-us-led-coalition-military-operation-in-syria/>

M. Michael, T. Wilson, L. Keath. Yemen: US allies don’t defeat al-Qaida but pay it to go away. *Associated Press*, August 6, 2018. URL: [https://apnews.com/f38788a561d74ca78c77cb43612d50da/Yemen:-US-allies-don't-defeat-al-Qaida-but-pay-it-to-go-away?utm\\_medium=AP&utm\\_campaign=SocialFlow&utm\\_source=Twitter](https://apnews.com/f38788a561d74ca78c77cb43612d50da/Yemen:-US-allies-don't-defeat-al-Qaida-but-pay-it-to-go-away?utm_medium=AP&utm_campaign=SocialFlow&utm_source=Twitter)

S. Pelley. Inside al-Qaeda: living and working with terrorists. *CBS 60 Minutes*, July 29, 2018. URL: <https://www.cbsnews.com/news/60-minutes-inside-al-qaeda-living-and-working-with-terrorists/>

A. Harel. War with Hezbollah, according to the IDF: hundreds of rockets, less interceptions and power outages. *Haaretz*, July 31, 2018. URL: <https://www.haaretz.com/israel-news/.premium-this-is-the-israeli-army-s-scenario-for-war-with-hezbollah-1.6334317>

Nigeria to send air force and 1,000 security personnel to tackle banditry. *Reuters*, July 29, 2018. URL: <https://www.yahoo.com/news/nigeria-send-air-force-1-000-security-personnel-205930459.html>

K. Rahman. SAS squad to join almost 500 soldiers being sent to Afghanistan to tackle ISIS and resurgence of the Taliban. *Daily Mail Online*, July 30, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-6006177/SAS-squad-join-500-soldiers-sent-Afghanistan.html>

M. Juergensmeyer. In eliminating ISIS, Philippines tore the hearts of a city and its people. *The Wire*, July 29, 2018. URL: <https://thewire.in/world/in-eliminating-isis-philippines-broke-the-hearts-of-a-city-and-its-people>

US confirms drones in Niger have striking capabilities. *Associated Press*, July 30, 2018. URL: <https://www.today.ng/news/africa/confirm-drones-niger-striking-capabilities-137095>

J. Fenton-Harvey. How the UAE is destroying Yemen. *Middle East Eye*, July 28, 2018. URL: <http://www.middleeasteye.net/columns/how-uae-destroying-yemen-421364462>

M. Ali Salih. International debate on fate of ISIS militants in Syria. *Asharq al-Awsat*, July 28, 2018. URL: <https://aawsat.com/english/home/article/1345816/international-debate-fate-isis-militants-syria>

D. Sandbrook. Poison toothpaste, prisoners hypnotized to kill: how Mossad, Israel’s secret service, has become

the world leader in assassins with 800 operations in the last decade. *Daily Mail Online*, July 28, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-6001335/How-Israels-secret-service-world-leader-assassins.html>

E.J. Magnier. The last Southern battle in Syria: finish off ISIS and then on, towards Idlib. *American Herald Tribune*, July 25, 2018. URL: <https://ahtribune.com/world/north-africa-south-west-asia/syria-crisis/2393-isis-idlib.html>

B. Roggio, A. Gutowski. US counterterrorism strikes: tempo remains high in Somalia and Yemen, transparency improves. *FDD's Long war Journal*, July 27, 2018. URL: <https://www.longwarjournal.org/archives/2018/07/us-counterterrorism-strikes-tempo-remains-high-in-somalia-and-yemen-transparency-improves.php>

A. Issacharoff. Egypt is winning battle against Islamic State in Sinai –but only temporarily. *The Times of Israel*, July 27, 2018. URL: <https://www.timesofisrael.com/egypt-is-winning-battle-against-islamic-state-in-sinai-but-only-temporarily/>

K. Ivey. Counterterrorism: taking down the big man. *Real Clear Defense*, July 26, 2018. URL: [https://www.realcleardefense.com/articles/2018/07/26/taking\\_down\\_the\\_big\\_man\\_113654.html](https://www.realcleardefense.com/articles/2018/07/26/taking_down_the_big_man_113654.html)

S. Jones. America's counterterrorism gamble. *CSIS*, July 26, 2018. URL: <https://www.csis.org/analysis/americas-counterterrorism-gamble>

Guantanamo global capture guide. *Miami Herald*, January 11, 2017. URL: <https://www.miamiherald.com/news/nation-world/world/americas/guantanamo/article125777739.html>

Still 'world policeman': US expands overseas military presence with 300k troops in 177 states. *RT*, July 26, 2018. URL: <https://www.rt.com/news/434233-trump-war-world-policeman/>

Beijing ramped up arrests of Uighur Muslims in 2017: report. *The New Arab*, July 25, 2018. URL: <https://www.alaraby.co.uk/english/news/2018/7/25/beijing-ramped-up-arrests-of-uighur-muslims-report>

J. Cook, G. Vale. From Daesh to 'diaspora': tracing the women and minors of Islamic State. London: *ICSR*, July 2018. URL: [https://icsr.info/wp-content/uploads/2018/07/Women-in-ISIS-report\\_20180719\\_web.pdf](https://icsr.info/wp-content/uploads/2018/07/Women-in-ISIS-report_20180719_web.pdf)

L. Brown. Operation Libya: Britain could send troops to train anti-terror forces amid fears over ISIS militants regrouping. *Daily Mail Online*, July 22, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-5980165/Operation-Libya-Britain-send-troops-train-anti-terror-forces.html>

T. Stickings. End of the airport nightmare: new scanners may finally mean end of liquids ban which has frustrated passengers for 12 years. *Daily Mail Online*, July 22, 2018. URL: [http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-5979323/New-scanners-trialled-Heathrow-mean-end-liquids-ban-British-airports.html?ito=social-twitter\\_mailonline](http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-5979323/New-scanners-trialled-Heathrow-mean-end-liquids-ban-British-airports.html?ito=social-twitter_mailonline)

E. Knowles, A. Watson. Remote warfare: lessons learned from contemporary theatres. *Oxford Research Group*, June 27, 2018. URL: <https://www.oxfordresearchgroup.org.uk/remote-warfare-lessons-learned-from-contemporary-theatres>

INTERPOL – who controls the world police? *DW Documentary*, YouTube, July 21, 2018. URL: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5IdwAz-AOYM>

T. Krauzova, S. Mateka. Fighting terrorism. Surveillance and targeted killing in post-9/11 world. *Karolinum*, 2018. URL: [http://www.cupress.cuni.cz/ink2\\_ext/index.jsp?include=podrobnosti&id=377345](http://www.cupress.cuni.cz/ink2_ext/index.jsp?include=podrobnosti&id=377345)

IDF using autonomous drone system to try to intercept Gaza kites, balloons. *The Times of Israel*, July 18, 2018. URL: <https://www.timesofisrael.com/idf-using-autonomous-drone-system-to-intercept-gaza-kites-balloons/>

A. Jawad al-Tamimi. The think-tanks bark and the IRGC moves on. *Punctiity*, July 13, 2018. URL: <http://www.aymennjawad.org/21387/the-think-tanks-bark-and-the-irgc-moves-on>

T. Durden. China plans launch of Blackwater-style agency for offshore security. *Zero Hedge*, July 17, 2018. URL: <https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2018-07-17/china-plans-launch-blackwater-style-security-agency-offshore-security>

Daraa's famous 'triangle of death' under full control of Syrian army – map. *Al Masdar News*, July 16, 2018. URL: <https://www.almasdarnews.com/article/daraas-famous-triangle-of-death-under-full-control-of-syrian-army-map/>

Bolton: US will keep troops in Syria until 'Iranian menace' eliminated. *Al Masdar News*, July 16, 2018. URL: <https://www.almasdarnews.com/article/bolton-us-will-keep-troops-in-syria-until-iranian-menace-eliminated/>

W. Davies. Investigation reveals elaborate technology terror web. *BBC*, July 16, 2018. URL: <https://www.bbc.co.uk/news/uk-wales-44826806>

K. Alam. Russia's strategy in Syria shows how to win a Middle East war. *Middle East Eye*, July 9, 2018. URL: <http://www.middleeasteye.net/columns/how-russia-outfoxed-syrian-state-s-enemies-1356165581>

H. Keinon. Security cabinet decides IDF will respond to all kites and balloons. *The Jerusalem Post*, July 15, 2018. URL: <https://www.jpost.com/Arab-Israeli-Conflict/Security-cabinet-decides-IDF-will-respond-to-all-kites-and-balloons-562575>

A. Issacharoff. Truce of war: Hama's bipolar rule in Gaza. *The Times of Israel*, July 14, 2018. URL: <https://www.timesofisrael.com/truce-or-war-hamass-bipolar-rule-in-gaza/>

L. Vidino, S. Hughes. America's terrorism problem doesn't end with prison – it might just begin there. *Lawfare*, June 17, 2018. URL: <https://www.lawfareblog.com/americas-terrorism-problem-doesnt-end-prison-it-might-just-begin-there>

M. Chan. Into the danger zone: why a private US military firm is of value to China's belt and road mission. *South China Morning Post*, July 15, 2018. URL: <https://www.scmp.com/news/china/diplomacy-defence/article/2155353/danger-zone-why-private-us-military-firm-value-chinas>

Y. Melman. Intelligence report: Israel needs Trump and Putin in Syria. *The Jerusalem Post*, July 15, 2018. URL: <https://www.jpost.com/Jerusalem-Report/Intelligence-Report-Back-to-the-Future-562417>

ISIS capital in Afghanistan is captured by US and Afghan troops after 170 terrorists are killed. *Daily Mail Online*, July 10, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-5936029/ISIS-capital-Afghanistan-captured-Afghan-troops-170-terrorists-killed.html>

Y. Jeremy Bob. Intel Center: Hezbollah, Iran's shi'ite militias hidden in Syrian army. *The Jerusalem Post*, July 13, 2018. URL: <https://www.jpost.com/Middle-East/Intel-center-Hezbollah-Irans-Shiite-militias-hidden-in-Syrian-army-562441>

L. Aboufadel. US building 3<sup>rd</sup> military base in Iraq near Syrian army posts – reports. *Al Masdar News*, July 13, 2018. URL: <https://www.almasdarnews.com/article/us-building-3rd-military-base-in-iraq-near-syrian-army-posts-report/>

L. Adel. More than 4,759 civilians killed in Syria in first half of 2018. *Iraqi news*, July 2, 2018. URL: <https://www.iraqinews.com/arab-world-news/more-than-4759-civilians-killed-in-syria-in-first-half-of-2018/>

J. Lemon. Could the \$76 billion per year US war in Afghanistan be privatized? *Newsweek*, July 11, 2018. URL: <http://www.newsweek.com/could-76-billion-year-us-war-afghanistan-be-privatized-1019654>

Israel arrested 3,000 Palestinians since start of 2018. *Middle East Monitor*, July 11, 2018. URL: <https://www.middleeastmonitor.com/20180711-israel-arrested-3000-palestinians-since-start-of-2018/>

T. Badran, M.R.J. Brodsky, J. Schanzer. Controlled chaos. The escalation of conflict between Israel and Iran in



war-torn Syria. *Foundation for the Defense of Democracies*, July 2018. URL: [http://www.defenddemocracy.org/content/uploads/documents/REPORT\\_ControlledChaos.pdf](http://www.defenddemocracy.org/content/uploads/documents/REPORT_ControlledChaos.pdf)

P. Cockburn. After ISIS is gone, Iraq will continue to be a deeply corrupt country. *The Independent*, July 7, 2018. URL: <https://www.independent.co.uk/voices/iraq-isis-corruption-airstrikes-baghdad-patrick-cockburn-a8434371.html>

K. Sengupta. Blackwater founder's plan to privatize America's \$76bn, 17-year war in Afghanistan. *The Independent*, July 10, 2018. URL: <https://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/asia/afghanistan-war-privatised-blackwater-founder-erik-prince-interview-a8440781.html>

S.J. Frantzman. Rolling back Iran in battle for Red Sea's Hodeidah. *The Jerusalem Post*, July 9, 2018. URL: <https://www.jpost.com/Middle-East/Rolling-back-Iran-in-battle-for-Red-Seas-Hodeidah-561974>

H. Keinon. 'Iran must exit all of Syria.' Netanyahu tells Putin's envoys before trip. *The Jerusalem Post*, July 10, 2018. URL: <https://www.jpost.com/Middle-East/Iran-must-exit-all-of-Syria-Netanyahu-tells-Putins-envoys-before-trip-562160>

L. Aboufadel. Pro-Houthi tribes mass mobilize to fight Saudi coalition. *Al Masdar News*, July 9, 2018. URL: <https://www.almasdarnews.com/article/pro-houthi-tribes-mass-mobilize-to-fight-saudi-coalition/>

M. Brookman-Byrne. Falling short. An analysis of the reporting of UK drone strikes by the MoD. *Drone Wars UK*, July 2018. URL: <https://dronewars.net/2018/07/09/falling-short/>

No less than 453 attacks on vital civilian facilities in Syria in the first half of 2018. *Syrian Network for Human Rights (SNHR)*, July 8, 2018. URL: <http://sn4hr.org/blog/2018/07/08/52397/>

L. Brown. Hardcore ISIS jihadis who were forced out of Syria are now plotting attacks on Britain from Afghanistan. *Daily Mail Online*, July 9, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-5931985/Warning-hard-core-jihadis-forced-Syria.html>

Over 50 tribes meet in Aleppo to reject US, Turkish, French presence in Syria. *Al Masdar News*, July 8, 2018. URL: <https://www.almasdarnews.com/article/over-50-tribes-meet-in-aleppo-to-reject-us-turkish-french-presence-in-syria/>

A revolution betrayed: living in Egypt's worst era' *Middle East Eye*, July 3, 2018. URL: <http://www.middleeasteye.net/in-depth/A-revolution-betrayed-living-in-Egypt-s-worst-era-1003870706>

D. Moritz-Rabson. Over 121,000 Yemenis have fled from recent Saudi-led coalition attacks, UN says. *Newsweek*, July 5, 2018. URL: <http://www.newsweek.com/121000-yemenis-have-fled-recent-saudi-attacks-un-says-1010717>

S.J. Frantzman. Can the Islamic State be defeated? *The Jerusalem Post*, July 7, 2018. URL: <https://www.jpost.com/Middle-East/Moving-forward-will-the-Islamic-State-ever-be-defeated-561770>

Y. Jeremy Bob. US defense official works with Israel on cutting edge anti-terror tech. *The Jerusalem Post*, July 6, 2018. URL: <https://www.jpost.com/Israel-News/US-defense-official-works-with-Israel-on-cutting-edge-anti-terror-tech-561797>

J. Harding. Media: new Russian private military company operates in Syria. *To inform is to influence*, July 6, 2018. URL: <https://toinformistoinfluence.com/2018/07/06/media-new-russian-private-military-company-operates-in-syria/>

Secret US wars endanger Africa. *Moon of Alabama*, July 3, 2018. URL: <http://www.moonofalabama.org/2018/07/secret-us-wars-endanger-africa.html>

M. Skovlund. The Valley Boys: how a lone special forces team is fighting ISIS in remote mountains of Afghanistan. *Black Rifle Coffee Company*, July 2018. URL: <https://www.blackriflecoffee.com/blogs/coffee-or-die-magazine/>



[the-valley-boys-the-special-forces-team-holding-the-line-against-isis-k](#)

B. Postumus. G5 Sahel force faces harder start after attack. *Deutsche Welle*, July 3, 2018. URL: <https://www.dw.com/en/g5-sahel-force-faces-harder-start-after-attack/a-44500835>

## **7. State Repression and Civil War at Home and Clandestine & Open Warfare Abroad**

M. Levitt. Iran's deadly diplomats. *CTC Sentinel*, 11(7), August 2018. URL: <https://ctc.usma.edu/irans-deadly-diplomats/>

Five arrested in plot to assassinate US pastor Brunson & the CIA connection. *Newsbud*, *YouTube*, August 7, 2018. URL: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=6a5U7wgvbZc>

G.A. Bunin. We're a people destroyed': why Uighur Muslims across China are living in fear. *The Guardian*, August 7, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/news/2018/aug/07/why-uighur-muslims-across-china-are-living-in-fear>

E. Feng. Crackdown in Xinjiang: where have all the people gone? *Financial Times*, August 5, 2018. URL: <https://www.ft.com/content/ac0ffb2e-8b36-11e8-b18d-0181731a0340>

L. Green. Into the hands of the soldiers review: how democracy failed in Egypt. *The Guardian*, August 5, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/aug/05/into-the-hands-of-the-soldiers-review-democracy-egypt>

L. Alsaafin. 'For how long?': displaced Rohingya lament life on no-men's land. *Al Jazeera*, August 3, 2018. URL: <https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2018/08/displaced-rohingya-lament-life-man-land-180803184749993.html>

State of the world: mass killing in 2017. *Holocaust Museum*, July 31, 2018. URL: <https://www.ushmm.org/confront-genocide/genocide-prevention-blog/state-of-the-world-mass-killing-in-2017>

Hao Gui. Solving Rohingya crisis will require 'international pressure.' *Deutsche Welle*, July 26, 2018. URL: <https://www.dw.com/en/solving-rohingya-crisis-will-require-international-pressure/a-44833079>

A. Frick. Why the ICC is worth defending. *Al Jazeera*, July 17, 2018. URL: <https://www.aljazeera.com/indepth/opinion/icc-worth-defending-180717111743245.html>

Guatemala's civil war – justice for the missing. *DW Documentary*, *YouTube*, July 26, 2018. URL: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=T82JiUjC4s>

W. Webb. James Le Mesurier: the former British mercenary who founded the White Helmets. *Mint Press*, July 31, 2017. URL: <https://www.mintpressnews.com/james-le-mesurier-british-ex-military-mercenary-founded-white-helmets/230320/>

J. Green. Sentenced to death: senior Muslim Brotherhood members are among 75 people facing execution for posing threat to Egyptian security. *Daily Mail Online*, July 28, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-6002219/Top-Muslim-Brotherhood-figures-75-people-facing-execution.html>

US military aid to Egypt a 'green light for repression,' say former prisoners. *Middle-East Eye*, July 27, 2018. URL: <http://www.middleeasteye.net/news/us-egypt-military-aid-human-rights-1105284286>

Turkish teacher allegedly kidnapped in Mongolia freed after flight grounded. *Middle East Eye*, July 28, 2018. URL: <http://www.middleeasteye.net/news/turkish-teacher-allegedly-kidnapped-mongolia-freed-after-flight-grounded-156327748>

Kavumu trial: high military court confirms all condemnations. *Trial International*, July 27, 2018. URL: [https://trialinternational.org/latest-post/kavumu-hmc-confirms-all-condemnations/?utm\\_content=&utm\\_source=twitter&utm\\_campaign=social&utm\\_medium=TRIAL+International](https://trialinternational.org/latest-post/kavumu-hmc-confirms-all-condemnations/?utm_content=&utm_source=twitter&utm_campaign=social&utm_medium=TRIAL+International)

Criminal arrests in Xinjiang account for 21% of China's total in 2017. China's counter-terror campaign indiscriminately targets ethnic & religious minorities in Xinjiang. *Chinese Human Rights defenders*, July 25, 2018. URL: <https://www.nchrd.org/2018/07/criminal-arrests-in-xinjiang-account-for-21-of-chinas-total-in-2017/>

J. Kurlantzick. Extensive report suggests Myanmar military thoroughly planned crimes against humanity in Rakhine state. *Council on Foreign Relations*, July 23, 2018. URL: [https://www.cfr.org/blog/extensive-report-suggests-myanmar-military-thoroughly-planned-crimes-against-humanity-rakhine?utm\\_source=twitter&utm\\_medium=social\\_earned](https://www.cfr.org/blog/extensive-report-suggests-myanmar-military-thoroughly-planned-crimes-against-humanity-rakhine?utm_source=twitter&utm_medium=social_earned)

Bahrain al-Wefaq: Torture victims reached 5098 since 2011. *Abna*, June 28, 2018. URL: [http://en.abna24.com/news/bahrain/bahrain-al-wefaq-torture-victims-reached-5098-since-2011\\_899496.html](http://en.abna24.com/news/bahrain/bahrain-al-wefaq-torture-victims-reached-5098-since-2011_899496.html)

N. Turse. Cameroon is a close US ally – and it's soldiers carried out a shocking execution of women and children. *The Intercept*, July 26, 2018. URL: <https://theintercept.com/2018/07/26/cameroon-executions-us-ally/>

S. Nebhay. UN rights experts tell Bahrain to release jailed activists. *Reuters*, July 26, 2018. URL: [https://www.reuters.com/article/us-bahrain-security-un/u-n-rights-experts-tell-bahrain-to-release-jailed-activists-idUSKBN1KG27D?feedType=RSS&feedName=worldNews&utm\\_source=Twitter&utm\\_medium=Social&utm\\_campaign=Feed:+Reuters/worldNews+\(Reuters+World+News](https://www.reuters.com/article/us-bahrain-security-un/u-n-rights-experts-tell-bahrain-to-release-jailed-activists-idUSKBN1KG27D?feedType=RSS&feedName=worldNews&utm_source=Twitter&utm_medium=Social&utm_campaign=Feed:+Reuters/worldNews+(Reuters+World+News)

R. Fisk. I traced missile casings in Syria back to their original sellers, so it's time for the west to reveal who they sell arms to. *The Independent*, July 23, 2018. URL: <https://www.independent.co.uk/voices/syria-missile-arms-deals-west-us-uk-saudi-arabia-a8459731.html>

M. Gebelly. After painful search, Syrians learn detained relatives are long dead. *AFP*, July 24, 2018. URL: <https://uk.news.yahoo.com/painful-search-syrians-learn-detained-relatives-long-dead-035707559.html?guccounter=1>

UNHCR appoints legal panel to war crimes probe on Gaza border violence. *The Jerusalem Post*, July 25, 2018. URL: [https://www.jpost.com/International/UNHCR-appoints-legal-panel-to-war-crimes-probe-on-Gaza-border-violence-563394?utm\\_source=dlvr.it&utm\\_medium=twitter](https://www.jpost.com/International/UNHCR-appoints-legal-panel-to-war-crimes-probe-on-Gaza-border-violence-563394?utm_source=dlvr.it&utm_medium=twitter)

E. Lichtblau. The painstaking hunt for war criminals in the United States. *The New Yorker*, July 22, 2018. URL: [https://www.newyorker.com/news/news-desk/the-painstaking-hunt-for-war-criminals-in-the-united-states?mbid=social\\_twitter](https://www.newyorker.com/news/news-desk/the-painstaking-hunt-for-war-criminals-in-the-united-states?mbid=social_twitter)

D. Moritz-Rabson. Philippines' Duterte vows to continue 'relentless and chilling' war on drugs. *Newsweek*, July 23, 2018. URL: <https://www.newsweek.com/philippines-duterte-continue-war-drugs-1037358>

'Scared, very scared': Hui Muslims in China's 'Little Mecca' fear eradication of Islam. *The New Arab*, July 16, 2018. URL: <https://www.alaraby.co.uk/english/News/2018/7/16/Muslims-in-Chinas-Little-Mecca-fear-eradication-of-Islam>

D. Boffey. From kidnap to torture, the database rigorously logging every Syrian atrocity. *The Guardian*, July 23, 2018. URL: [https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/jul/23/why-database-of-syrian-atrocities-may-hold-key-to-future-justice?CMP=share\\_btn\\_tw](https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/jul/23/why-database-of-syrian-atrocities-may-hold-key-to-future-justice?CMP=share_btn_tw)

Civilians at risk: threats and drivers of mass atrocity in Mali. *International Peace Institute*, June 28, 2018. URL: <https://www.ipinst.org/2018/06/threats-and-drivers-of-mass-atrocity-in-mali>

R. Fisk. A Bosnian signs off weapons he says are going to Saudi Arabia – but how did his signature turn up in Aleppo? *The Independent*, July 20, 2018. URL: <https://www.independent.co.uk/voices/syria-war-bosnia-saudi->

[arabia-aleppo-weapons-arms-deals-a8451841.html](http://arabia-aleppo-weapons-arms-deals-a8451841.html)

T. Durden. A brief history of US covert action in Syria – part 2. *ZeroHedge*, July 20, 2018. URL: <https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2018-07-20/brief-history-us-covert-action-syria-part-2>

M. Mazzetti. Behind the sudden death of a \$1 billion secret CIA war in Syria. *The New York Times*, July 18, 2018. URL: <https://www.nytimes.com/2017/08/02/world/middleeast/cia-syria-rebel-arm-train-trump.html>

M. Berger. Operation Timber Sycamore and Washington's secret war on Syria. *Mint Press*, December 1, 2016. URL: <https://www.mintpressnews.com/operation-timber-sycamore-washingtons-secret-war-syria/222692/>

C. Dilleen. China's Uyghurs face an Orwellian future. *The Strategist*, July 18, 2018. URL: <https://www.aspistrategist.org.au/chinas-uyghurs-face-an-orwellian-future/>

O. Bowcott. ICC crime of aggression comes into effect without key signatories. *The Guardian*, July 17, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/law/2018/jul/17/icc-crimeof-aggression-comes-into-effect-without-key-signatories-uk-law-war>

J. Gessler. Syria, the Holocaust, and the definition of genocide. *The Times of Israel*, July 18, 2018. URL: [https://blogs.timesofisrael.com/syria-the-holocaust-and-the-definition-of-genocide/?utm\\_source=dlvr.it&utm\\_medium=twitter](https://blogs.timesofisrael.com/syria-the-holocaust-and-the-definition-of-genocide/?utm_source=dlvr.it&utm_medium=twitter)

CIA – Al-Qaeda operations center in Iran's backyard exposed. *Newsbud*, July 17, 2018. URL: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=k5ZK6FbTO2w>

The Syrian regime records forcibly disappeared persons as dead in civil registration offices. *Syrian Network for Human Rights*, July 16, 2018. URL: <http://sn4hr.org/blog/2018/07/13/52450/>

T. Durden. A brief history of US covert action in Syria – part 1. *ZeroHedge*, July 15, 2018. URL: <https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2018-07-15/brief-history-us-covert-action-syria-part-1>

J. Miguel Vivanco. Colombia's prosecutions on killings by army in limbo. *Human Rights Watch*, July 15, 2018. URL: <https://colombiareports.com/colombias-prosecutions-on-killings-by-army-in-limbo/>

R. MacLean. Video shows Cameroon army killing women and children, says Amnesty. *The Guardian*, July 13, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/jul/13/video-shows-cameroon-army-executing-women-and-children-amnesty>

B. McKernan. Yemen conflict: Amnesty calls for war crimes investigation into UAE-run prisons. *The Independent*, July 12, 2018. URL: <https://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/middle-east/yemen-war-crimes-investigation-united-arab-emirates-prisons-a8443986.html>

M. Levitt. Tehran's unlikely assassins. *The Washington Institute*, August 20, 2012. URL: <https://www.washingtoninstitute.org/policy-analysis/view/tehrans-unlikely-assassins>

J.M. Dorsey. Xinjiang: China ignores lessons from the past. *Al Masdar News*, July 11, 2018. URL: <https://www.almasdarnews.com/article/xinjiang-china-ignores-lessons-from-the-past/>

Indiscriminate attacks against civilians in southern Unity, April-May 2018. *UNMISS, United Nations Human Rights Office of the High Commissioner*, July 2018. URL: [https://reliefweb.int/sites/reliefweb.int/files/resources/UNMISSReportApril\\_May2018.pdf](https://reliefweb.int/sites/reliefweb.int/files/resources/UNMISSReportApril_May2018.pdf)

P. Beaumont. Mass rape and killings in South Sudan may constitute war crime, says UN. *The Guardian*, July 10, 2018. URL: [https://www.theguardian.com/global-development/2018/jul/10/south-sudan-government-forces-accused-potential-war-crimes-horrific-acts?CMP=share\\_btn\\_tw](https://www.theguardian.com/global-development/2018/jul/10/south-sudan-government-forces-accused-potential-war-crimes-horrific-acts?CMP=share_btn_tw)

US accuses Iran of using embassies for terror plots. *Al Masdar News*, July 11, 2018. URL: <https://www.almasdarnews.com/article/us-accuses-iran-of-using-embassies-for-terror-plots/>

C.J. Werdeman. The Uighur Muslim crisis is worse than you think. *The New Arab*, July 9, 2018. URL: <https://www.alaraby.co.uk/english/comment/2018/7/9/the-uighur-muslim-crisis-is-worse-than-you-think>

S. Roy. Bangladesh's crossfire doctrine. *The Diplomat*, July 3, 2018. URL: <https://thediplomat.com/2018/07/bangladeshs-crossfire-doctrine/>

D. Brennan. Democracy in Egypt: five years after the military coup, opposition has been silenced. *Newsweek*, July 7, 2018. URL: <http://www.newsweek.com/democracy-egypt-five-years-military-coup-opposition-has-been-silenced-1005851>

A. Link. Interview with Carla del Ponte. 'The UN has failed.' *Bild*, June 20, 2018. URL: <https://www.bild.de/politik/ausland/bild-international/carla-del-ponte-snakes-are-easier-to-catch-than-war-criminals-like-assad-56018484.bild.html>

K. Mössbauer. The witness of horror. Sami smuggled thousands of photos from Syria's torture prisons. *Bild*, July 8, 2018. URL: <https://www.bild.de/politik/ausland/syrien/sami-english-56217548.bild.html>

R. Ibrahim. International community ignores genocide of Christians in Nigeria. *Gatestone Institute*, July 8, 2018. URL: <https://www.gatestoneinstitute.org/12645/christians-genocide-nigeria>

Z. Barany. Where Myanmar went wrong. From democratic awakening to ethnic cleansing. *Foreign Affairs*, May-June 2018. URL: <https://www.foreignaffairs.com/articles/burma-myanmar/2018-04-16/where-myanmar-went-wrong?cid=soc-tw>

UN rights body decries DR Congo abuses, sends follow-up mission. *Today*, July 7, 2018. URL: <https://www.today.ng/news/africa/rights-body-decries-congo-abuses-sends-follow-mission-130485>

Yemeni prisoners say emirati officers sexually torture them. *Factswanted.com*, June 20, 2018. URL: [https://factswanted.com/2018/06/20/yemeni-prisoners-say-emirati-officers-sexually-torture-them/?utm\\_medium=referral&utm\\_source=idealmedia&utm\\_campaign=factswanted.com&utm\\_term=68719&utm\\_content=2255354](https://factswanted.com/2018/06/20/yemeni-prisoners-say-emirati-officers-sexually-torture-them/?utm_medium=referral&utm_source=idealmedia&utm_campaign=factswanted.com&utm_term=68719&utm_content=2255354)

T. Gaynor. Monsoon rains highlight needs of Rohingya refugees. *UNHCR*, July 1, 2018. URL: <http://www.unhcr.org/news/stories/2018/7/5b34ffb64/monsoon-rains-highlight-needs-rohingya-refugees.html>

Myanmar not ready for Rohingya to return, Red Cross chief says. *The Guardian*, July 2, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/jul/02/myanmar-not-ready-for-rohingya-to-return-red-cross-chief-says?CMP=tw a-world b-gdnworld>

Demand ICC investigation of Burma over Rohingya. *Countervortex*, July 1, 2018. URL: <https://countervortex.org/node/16008>

## 8. Prevention and Preparedness Studies

(including Countering Violent Extremism, De-Radicalization, Counter-Narratives)

J. Ong. How two Singaporeans got back on the 'right track' after 'dark path' of radicalization. *Channel News Asia*, August 4, 2018. URL: <https://www.channelnewsasia.com/news/singapore/how-2-singaporeans-got-back-on-right-track-radicalisation-isd-10587728>

Jihadistische Sozialisation – Was passiert in jihadistischen Familien in Deutschland. *Bundesschutz für Verfassungsschutz*, August 6, 2018. URL: <https://www.verfassungsschutz.de/de/aktuelles/schlaglicht/schlaglicht-2018-06-jihadistische-sozialisation>

W. Gressman. Mosul still reeling from the Islamic State group rule. *The Jerusalem Post*, July 30, 2018. URL: <https://www.jpost.com/Opinion/Mosul-still-reeling-from-the-Islamic-State-group-rule-563788>



- A. Boncio. Towards a definition of jihadist radicalization: a case study. *Eye on Radicalization*, July 9, 2018. URL: <https://eeradicalization.com/towards-a-definition-of-jihadist-radicalization-a-case-study/>
- Neue Studie: Radikalisierung unter Schwedens Muslime. *Katholisches Info*, July 30, 2018. URL: <https://www.katholisches.info/2018/07/neue-studie-radikalisierung-unter-schwedens-muslime/>
- H. Tendler. The briefing: violent crime as an epidemic and the public health approach to violence prevention. *Mosaic*, July 24, 2018. URL: <https://mosaicscience.com/story/briefing-reading-violence-crime-knife-gang-epidemic-gun-health-prevention/>
- S. Shackle. How treating violent crime like a disease can stop it spreading. *World Economic Forum*, July 25, 2018. URL: <https://www.weforum.org/agenda/2018/07/violent-crime-is-like-infectious-disease-and-we-know-how-to-stop-it-spreading>
- K. Floyd, J. Montes, J. Pianka, J.S. Quirarte. Victim services best practices: the aftermath of a mass violence incident. *International Public Safety Association*, July 2018. URL: [https://www.joinipsa.org/resources/IPSA\\_Journal/IPSA\\_Journal\\_Second\\_Edition\\_July\\_2018.pdf](https://www.joinipsa.org/resources/IPSA_Journal/IPSA_Journal_Second_Edition_July_2018.pdf)
- D. Malet, R. Hayes. Foreign fighter returnees: an indefinite threat? *Terrorism and Political Violence*, July 27, 2018. URL: <https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/09546553.2018.1497987?journalCode=ftpv20-.W1tFdN> Paus.twitter
- L. Givetash. Divorce on the rise in Iraq as wives cut ties to ISIS militants. *NBC News*, July 5, 2018. URL: <https://www.nbcnews.com/news/world/divorce-rise-iraq-wives-cut-ties-isis-militants-n888541>
- A. Cherney. Evaluating interventions to disengage extremist offenders: a study of the proactive integrated support model (PRISM). *Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression*, July 19, 2018. URL: <https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/19434472.2018.1495661>
- L. Vidino (Eds.) De-radicalization in the Mediterranean. Comparing challenges and approaches. *ISPI Online*, July 178, 2018. URL: <https://www.ispionline.it/it/pubblicazione/de-radicalization-mediterranean-21009>
- Marriage proposals in the caliphate. ISIS defectors speak- videos. *International Center for the Study of Violent Extremism*, July 17, 2018. URL: <http://www.icsve.org/isis-defectors-speak-videos/marriage-proposals-in-the-caliphate/>
- Talking terror. *Terrorism and Extremism Research Center*, United Kingdom. URL: <https://soundcloud.com/user-366747443>
- New research shows why terrorists quit terrorism. *Inhomelandsecurity*, July 12, 2018. URL: <https://inhomelandsecurity.com/new-research-shows-why-terrorists-quit-terrorism/>
- A. Mehmood. Islamic scholars condemn terror at Saudi conference. *The Jerusalem Post*, July 14, 2018. URL: <https://www.jpost.com/Middle-East/Islamic-Scholars-Condemn-Terror-at-Saudi-Conference-562477>
- S. Khan. I've been travelling around the country talking to people about extremism- here's what I found. *The Independent*, July 12, 2018. URL: <https://www.independent.co.uk/voices/commission-for-countering-extremism-terrorism-sara-khan-far-right-a8441971.html>
- G. van Vlieden. Van Syriëstrijder tot kamikaze. Hoe België in de greep kwam van IS-terreur. In: A. Schmidt, T. Kansil, P. Ponsaers, W. Bruggeman (Eds.) *E-book Globalisering. Cahiers Politiestudies*, #47, 2018, 181p. URL: <https://gompel-svacina.eu/product/e-book-globalisering/>
- Council of Europe works to crush 'jihad-tourism' & terrorist 'safe-havens' – Russia's rep to RT. *RT*, August 30, 2017. URL: <https://www.rt.com/politics/official-word/401403-russia-europe-terrorism-soltanovskiy/>
- L. Dearden. ISIS and far-right extremists 'changing tactics', commission warns as study launched across England and Wales. *The Independent*, July 10, 2018. URL: <https://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/home-news/isis->



[far-right-extremism-terrorism-attacks-changing-tactics-commission-study-a8441131.html](http://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/150)

K. Hardy. Comparing theories of radicalization with countering violent extremism policy. *Journal for Deradicalization*, #15, 2018. URL: <http://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/150>

H. van den Berg, D.A. van Hemert, A.J. van Vliet. Creating a knowledge base for interventions countering (violent) extremism: intervention goals and mechanisms for different ideologies. *Journal for Deradicalization*, #15, 2018. URL: <http://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/149>

L. Dearden. Young people being radicalized into violence by music videos and social media, former gang member warns. *The Independent*, July 3, 2018. URL: [https://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/crime/violent-crime-knife-stabbings-radicalisation-drill-music-videos-social-media-a8423211.html?utm\\_campaign=Echobox&utm\\_medium=Social&utm\\_source=Twitter-Echobox=1530347227](https://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/crime/violent-crime-knife-stabbings-radicalisation-drill-music-videos-social-media-a8423211.html?utm_campaign=Echobox&utm_medium=Social&utm_source=Twitter-Echobox=1530347227)

A. Reed. An inconvenient truth: countering terrorist narratives – fighting a threat we don't understand. The Hague: *ICCT*, July 2, 2018. URL: <https://icct.nl/publication/an-inconvenient-truth-countering-terrorist-narratives-fighting-a-threat-we-do-not-understand/>

M. Hettiarachchi. Rehabilitation to deradicalize detainees and inmates: a counter-terrorist strategy. *Journal of Policing, Intelligence and Counter Terrorism*, 13(2), 2018, pp. 267-283. URL: [https://www.radicalisationresearch.org/research/hettiarachchi-rehabilitation-to-deradicalise-detainees/?utm\\_campaign=twitter&utm\\_medium=twitter&utm\\_source=twitter](https://www.radicalisationresearch.org/research/hettiarachchi-rehabilitation-to-deradicalise-detainees/?utm_campaign=twitter&utm_medium=twitter&utm_source=twitter)

F. Reinares, C. Garcia-Calvo. Moroccans and the second generation among jihadists in Spain. *Elcano Royal Institute*, June 27, 2018. URL: [http://www.realinstitutoelcano.org/wps/portal/rielcano\\_en/contenido?WCM\\_GLOBAL\\_CONTEXT=/elcano/elcano\\_in/zonas\\_in/ari82-2018-reinares-garciacalvo-moroccans-second-generation-among-jihadists-spain](http://www.realinstitutoelcano.org/wps/portal/rielcano_en/contenido?WCM_GLOBAL_CONTEXT=/elcano/elcano_in/zonas_in/ari82-2018-reinares-garciacalvo-moroccans-second-generation-among-jihadists-spain)

## 9. Intelligence

A. Jones. I was MI6's top spy inside al-Qaeda. *Vice*, August 6, 2018. URL: [https://www.vice.com/en\\_us/article/ev8aw7/i-was-mi6s-top-spy-inside-al-qaeda](https://www.vice.com/en_us/article/ev8aw7/i-was-mi6s-top-spy-inside-al-qaeda)

M. Nichol. Honeytrap spy stole secrets of new RAF jet: female agent hacked airwoman's Tinder profile to target stealth fighter crews involved in the £9bn F-35 project. *Daily Mail Online*, August 5, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-6027207/Honeytrap-spy-stole-secrets-new-RAF-stealth-jet-hacking-Tinder-profile.html>

R. Satter. Russian secret-spilling site Dossier steps into spotlight. *Associated Press*, July 31, 2018. URL: <https://apnews.com/04151c1579724d46a2bda546cb37368d>

A review of the DOJ/FBI FISA appreciation release... *The Last Refuge*, July 22, 2018. URL: <https://theconservativetreehouse.com/2018/07/22/a-review-of-the-doj-fbi-fisa-application-release/>

Open Source Intelligence (OSINT) Tools & resources. URL: <http://osint.link/>

N. Hassan, R. Hijazi. Open Source Intelligence methods and tools. A practical guide to online intelligence. *Apress*, 2018, 354p. URL: <https://www.apress.com/gp/book/9781484232125>

B. Gertz. China, Russia, Iran engaged in aggressive economic cyber spying. *The Washington Free Beacon*, July 28, 2018. URL: [https://www.realcleardefense.com/2018/07/28/china\\_russia\\_iran\\_engaged\\_in\\_aggressive\\_economic\\_cyber\\_spying\\_303437.html](https://www.realcleardefense.com/2018/07/28/china_russia_iran_engaged_in_aggressive_economic_cyber_spying_303437.html)

N. Hendrickson. Reasoning for intelligence analysts: a multidimensional approach of traits, techniques and targets. *Rowman & Littlefield*, 2018, 356p. URL: <https://www.amazon.com/Reasoning-Intelligence-Analysts-Multidimensional-Professional/dp/1442272317/ref=nosim?tag=siljon-20>

D. Roth. 'It's full on epidemic of espionage': intelligence chiefs warn Silicon Valley has become a 'honey pot hotbed for Russian prostitutes who double as Kremlin spies and seduce tech moguls for trade secrets.' *Daily Mail Online*, July 29, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-6003659/One-Hotel-Silicon-Valley-honeypot-hotbed-Russian-Eastern-European-hookers.html>

NSA timeline 1791-2015. *Electronic Frontier Foundation*, July 28, 2018. URL: <https://www.eff.org/nsa-spying/timeline>

Denmark introduces prison intelligence service. *The Local*, July 27, 2018. URL: <https://www.thelocal.dk/20180727/denmark-introduces-prison-intelligence-service>

D. Kliman, B. Thomas-Noone. How the Five Eyes harness commercial innovation. *Defense One*, July 25, 2018. URL: <https://www.defenseone.com/ideas/2018/07/how-five-eyes-can-harness-commercial-innovation/150040/?oref=DefenseOneTCO>

A. Kaplan Sommer. The Mossad ran a fake diving resort for tourists in Sudan. This is the incredible story behind it. *Haaretz*, May 6, 2018. URL: <https://www.haaretz.com/world-news/asia-and-australia/.premium.MAGAZINE-the-incredible-story-of-the-diving-resort-in-sudan-run-by-the-mossad-1.6036466>

A. Ram, D. Bond. GCHQ spy agency given illegal access to citizens' data. *Financial Times*, July 24, 2018. URL: <https://www.ft.com/content/891131a2-8e91-11e8-bb8f-a6a2f7bca546>

A. Bielska, N. Anderson, V. Benetis, C. Viehman. Open source intelligence. Tools and resources handbook 2018. *I-Intelligence*, June 2018. URL: [https://www.i-intelligence.eu/wp-content/uploads/2018/06/OSINT\\_Handbook\\_June-2018\\_Final.pdf](https://www.i-intelligence.eu/wp-content/uploads/2018/06/OSINT_Handbook_June-2018_Final.pdf)

N. Nahas. How to collect sources from Syria if you don't read Arabic. *Bellingcat*, July 10, 2018. URL: <https://www.bellingcat.com/resources/2018/07/10/how-to-collect-sources-from-syria-if-you-dont-read-arabic/>

R. Komar. How to digitally verify combatant affiliation in Middle East conflicts. *Bellingcat*, July 9, 2018. URL: <https://www.bellingcat.com/resources/how-tos/2018/07/09/digitally-verify-middle-east-conflicts/>

Bellingcat's digital toolkit. Open Source verification and investigation tools and methods. *Bellingcat*, 2018. URL: <https://docs.google.com/document/d/1BfLPJpRtyq4RFtHJoNpvWQjmGnyVkfE2HYoICKOGguA/edit>

## 10. Cyber Operations and Information Warfare

W. Knight. The Defense Department has produced the first tools for catching deepfakes. *Technology Review*, August 7, 2018. URL: <https://www.technologyreview.com/s/611726/the-defense-department-has-produced-the-first-tools-for-catching-deepfakes/>

T. Durden. A four person NATO-funded team advises Facebook on 'flagging 'propaganda.' *ZeroHedge*, August 7, 2018. URL: <https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2018-08-07/four-person-nato-funded-team-advises-facebook-flagging-propaganda>

K. Osborn. DARPA's new AI-enabled 'breakthrough' cyber attack 'hunting' tech. *RealClearDefense*, August 7, 2018. URL: [https://www.realcleardefense.com/2018/08/07/darpa039s\\_new\\_ai-enabled\\_039breakthrough039\\_cyberattack\\_039hunting039\\_tech\\_303618.html](https://www.realcleardefense.com/2018/08/07/darpa039s_new_ai-enabled_039breakthrough039_cyberattack_039hunting039_tech_303618.html)

M. Warner. Potential policy proposals for regulation of social media and technology firms. *White Paper*, July 2018. URL: <https://graphics.axios.com/pdf/PlatformPolicyPaper.pdf>

J. Murdock. US electric grids under threat from 'raspite' hacking group cyberattacks. *Newsweek*, August 2, 2018. URL: <https://www.newsweek.com/what-raspite-us-electric-grids-under-threat-new-hacking-group-1054053>

J.P. Wilhelm. Internet censorship in Africa threatens democracy and, economy. *Deutsche Welle*, August 4, 2018.

URL: <https://www.dw.com/en/internet-censorship-in-africa-threatens-democracy-economy/a-44956169>

S. Metz. Why is America failing at information warfare? *WPR*, August 3, 2018. URL: <https://www.worldpoliticsreview.com/articles/25378/why-is-america-failing-at-information-warfare>

Foreign influence operations and their use of social media. *Congressional Hearing US Senate Select Committee on Intelligence*, August 1, 2018. URL: <https://www.intelligence.senate.gov/hearings/open-hearing-foreign-influence-operations-and-their-use-social-media-platforms>

E. Kaspersky. If we fight cyberattacks alone, we're doomed to fail. *The Guardian*, July 31, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2018/jul/31/cyberthreats-global-cooperation-online-crime-borderless>

A. Palmer. Twitter asks academics to help it kill off toxic tweets with algorithms. *Daily Mail Online*, July 30, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/sciencetech/article-6008497/Twitter-partners-researchers-develop-algorithms-help-kill-echo-chambers.html>

T. Kellermann, R. McElroy. Iron rain: what defines a cyber insurgency? *CSO Online*, July 27, 2018. URL: <https://www.cso.com.au/article/644438/iron-rain-what-defines-cyber-insurgency/>

A. Klimburg. The darkening web. The war for cyberspace. *Penguin Press*, 2017, 431p. URL: <http://www.tobem.com/cyberwar/the-dark-web-the-war-for-cyberspace/>

D.E. Sanger. The age of cyberwar is here. We can't keep citizens out of the debate. *The Guardian*, July 28, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2018/jul/28/cyberwar-age-citizens-need-to-have-a-say>

A. Palmer. Facebook's content review team revealed: firm hits back at criticism of its 'heroic' army of 7,500 workers paid to vet violent and troubling posts. *Daily Mail Online*, July 27, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/sciencetech/article-6000201/Facebook-hits-criticism-heroic-army-7-500-vet-violent-troubling-posts.html>

L. Karl, J. Lane. How to stop losing the information war. *Defense One*, July 26, 2018. URL: <https://www.defenseone.com/ideas/2018/07/how-stop-losing-information-war/150056/?oref=d-mostread>

C. Vatvani. In Indonesia, extremists finding low-tech ways to get around high-tech blocks: think tank. *Channel news*, July 27, 2018. URL: <https://www.channelnewsasia.com/news/asia/indonesia-extremists-low-tech-get-around-high-tech-10568864>

Koordinierte Operation im Bereich Cyberkriminalität. *Bundesanwaltschaft*, July 18, 2018. URL: <https://www.bundesanwaltschaft.ch/mpc/de/home/medien/archiv-medienmitteilungen/news-seite.msg-id-71647.html>

CEP Report: YouTube's ongoing failure to remove ISIS content. *Counter Extremism Project*, July 24, 2018. URL: <https://www.counterextremism.com/press/cep-report-youtube's-ongoing-failure-remove-isis-content>

L. Greenemeier. Social media's stepped-up crackdown on terrorists still falls short. *Scientific American*, July 24, 2018. URL: [https://www.scientificamerican.com/article/social-medias-stepped-up-crackdown-on-terrorists-still-falls-short/?utm\\_source=newsletter&utm\\_medium=email&utm\\_campaign=daily-digest&utm\\_content=link&utm\\_term=2018-07-25\\_top-stories&spMailingID=57061169&spUserID](https://www.scientificamerican.com/article/social-medias-stepped-up-crackdown-on-terrorists-still-falls-short/?utm_source=newsletter&utm_medium=email&utm_campaign=daily-digest&utm_content=link&utm_term=2018-07-25_top-stories&spMailingID=57061169&spUserID)

D. Weinstein. Securing our interconnected infrastructure. *DarkReading*, July 25, 2018. URL: <https://www.darkreading.com/endpoint/securing-our-interconnected-infrastructure/a/d-id/1332375>

Assessing the state of federal cybersecurity risk determination. *Congressional hearing Homeland Security Committee, Cybersecurity and Infrastructure Protection Subcommittee*, July 25, 2018. URL: <https://homeland.house.gov/hearing/assessing-the-state-of-federal-cybersecurity-risk-determination/>

H. Pettit. Gmail redesign leaves 1.4 billion users at risk: US intelligence officials warn new 'Confidential mode' creates more opportunities for hackers to steal your data. *Daily Mail Online*, July 19, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/sciencetech/article-5969839/1-4-BILLION-Gmail-users-risk-phishing-attacks-intelligence->

[officials-warn.html](#)

R. Smith. Russian hackers reach US utility control rooms, Homeland Security Officials say. *The Wall Street Journal*, July 23, 2018. URL: <https://www.wsj.com/articles/russian-hackers-reach-u-s-utility-control-rooms-homeland-security-officials-say-1532388110>

G. Munoz. Russia hacked electrical grids in 2017, had potential to trigger blackouts: report. *The Washington Times*, July 24, 2018. URL: <https://www.washingtontimes.com/news/2018/jul/24/russia-hacked-electrical-grids-in-2017-had-potenti/>

D. Curran. My terrifying deep dive into one of Russia's largest hacking forums. *The Guardian*, July 24, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2018/jul/24/darknet-dark-web-hacking-forum-internet-safety>

K. Starbird, A. Arif, T. Wilson, K. van Koevering, K. Yefimova, D. Scarnecchia. Ecosystem or echo-system? Exploring content sharing across alternative media domains. *Association for the Advancement of Artificial Intelligence*, 2018. URL: <http://faculty.washington.edu/kstarbi/Starbird-et-al-ICWSM-2018-Echosystem-final.pdf>

P. Paganini. Digging the deep web: exploring the dark side of the web. *Formato Kindle*, 2018. URL: [https://www.amazon.it/dp/B07BJ72H19/ref=sr\\_1\\_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1521284877&sr=8-1&keywords=Digging+the+Deep+Web](https://www.amazon.it/dp/B07BJ72H19/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1521284877&sr=8-1&keywords=Digging+the+Deep+Web)

P. Tucker. Russia's foreign-software approval service helps military hackers: report. *Defense One*, July 16, 2018. URL: <https://www.defenseone.com/technology/2018/07/russias-foreign-software-approval-service-helps-military-hackers-report/149740/?oref=DefenseOneTCO>

O. Solon. 'Data is a fingerprint': why you aren't as anonymous as you think. *The Guardian*, July 13, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/jul/13/anonymous-browsing-data-medical-records-identity-privacy>

BfV Cyber-Brief, #2, 2018. URL: [https://www.verfassungsschutz.de/de/oeffentlichkeitsarbeit/publikationen/pb-spionage-und-proliferationsabwehr/broschuere-2018-07-bfv-cyber-brief-2018-02?pk\\_campaign=tw&pk\\_kwd=15747](https://www.verfassungsschutz.de/de/oeffentlichkeitsarbeit/publikationen/pb-spionage-und-proliferationsabwehr/broschuere-2018-07-bfv-cyber-brief-2018-02?pk_campaign=tw&pk_kwd=15747)

C. O'Neil. Weapons of math destruction. How big data increases inequality and threatens democracy. *Crown*, 2016, 274p. URL: <http://www.tobem.com/cyberwar/weapons-of-math-destruction-how-big-data-increases-inequality-and-threatens-democracy/>

O. Weston. Hackers are caught selling codes to access airport security systems on the dark web for just £7. *Daily Mail Online*, July 12, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/sciencetech/article-5946245/Hackers-caught-selling-codes-access-AIRPORT-security-systems-dark-web-just-7.html>

Y. Jeremy Bob. Islamic cyber terrorists trying to target infrastructure. *The Jerusalem Post*, July 9, 2018. URL: <https://www.jpost.com/Arab-Israeli-Conflict/Exclusive-Islamic-cyber-terrorists-trying-to-target-infrastructure-562052>

J.S. Nye. Is cyber the perfect weapon? *The Strategist*, July 9, 2018. URL: <https://www.aspistrategist.org.au/is-cyber-the-perfect-weapon/>

A. Palmer. Apple launches iOS 11.4.1 with 'USB restricted mode' that prevents cops from cracking suspect's iPhones. *Daily Mail Online*, July 9, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/sciencetech/article-5935521/Apple-launches-iOS-11-4-1-USB-Restricted-Mode-keeps-cops-cracking-iPhone.html>

O. Yaron. Iranian hackers tried to impersonate Israeli cyber-security company. *Haaretz*, July 9, 2018. URL: <https://www.haaretz.com/israel-news/.premium-iranian-hackers-break-into-israeli-cybersecurity-site-1.6263629>

N. Thompson. How Facebook checks facts and polices hatespeech. *WIRED*, July 6, 2018. URL: <https://www.wired.com/story/facebook-facts-hatespeech/>



[wired.com/story/how-facebook-checks-facts-and-polices-hate-speech/](https://wired.com/story/how-facebook-checks-facts-and-polices-hate-speech/)

UN's chief freedom of expression monitor urges States, companies to provide robust protections for encryption. *Freedex.org*, July 7, 2018. URL: <https://freedex.org/2018/07/06/uns-chief-freedom-of-expression-monitor-urges-states-companies-to-protect-encryption-online/>

P.R. Pillar. Review of: D.E. Sanger. The perfect weapon. War, sabotage, and fear in the cyber age. *Crown*, 2018, 357p. URL: <https://www.nytimes.com/2018/06/19/books/review/david-e-sanger-cyberwarfare-the-perfect-weapon.html>

J. Marks. Cyber researchers don't think feds or Congress can protect against cyberattacks. *Defense One*, June 27, 2018. URL: <https://www.defenseone.com/threats/2018/06/cyber-researchers-dont-think-feds-or-congress-can-protect-against-cyberattacks/149289/?oref=d-channelriver>

M. Schindler. Israel gets Twitter to block terror accounts. *The Jerusalem Post*, July 3, 2018. URL: [https://www.jpost.com/Israel-News/Israel-gets-Twitter-to-block-terror-accounts-561405?utm\\_source=dlvr.it&utm\\_medium=twitter](https://www.jpost.com/Israel-News/Israel-gets-Twitter-to-block-terror-accounts-561405?utm_source=dlvr.it&utm_medium=twitter)

A. Ahronheim. Heartbroken over Hamas: IDF intel uncovers more Hamas honey pots. *The Jerusalem Post*, July 3, 2018. URL: <https://www.jpost.com//Arab-Israeli-Conflict/Heartbroken-over-Hamas-IDF-intel-uncovers-more-Hamas-honeypots-561446>

IISS cyber report: 22 to 28 June. *IISS Cyber Report*, June 28, 2018. URL: <https://www.iiss.org/blogs/cyber-report/2018/06/cyber-report-22-to-28-june>

H. Pettit. Pentagon is developing a 'cyber carrier' to launch online attacks against Islamic State and protect the US from hostile government hackers. *Daily Mail Online*, July 3, 2018. URL: <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/sciencetech/article-5912561/Pentagon-begins-work-cyber-aircraft-carrier.html>

Abu Bakr al-Bigdaddy: Iraqi group hacks IS with lewd parodies of leader. *The New Arab*, July 2, 2018. URL: <https://www.alaraby.co.uk/english/news/2018/7/2/iraqi-group-hacks-is-with-lewd-parodies-of-leader>

## **11. Risk & Threat Assessments, Forecasts, Analytical Studies**

Global terrorism 2017. Background report, *START*, August 1, 2018. URL: [http://www.start.umd.edu/pubs/START\\_GTD\\_Overview2017\\_July2018.pdf](http://www.start.umd.edu/pubs/START_GTD_Overview2017_July2018.pdf)

A3M Global Monitoring. URL: <https://www.global-monitoring.com/de>

Islamist children pose real 'threat' to Germany, spy chief warns. *Deutsche Welle*, August 6, 2018. URL: <https://www.dw.com/en/islamist-children-pose-real-threat-to-germany-spy-chief-warns/a-44963227>

Crisis watch: tracking conflict worldwide. *International Crisis Group*, July 2018. URL: [https://www.crisisgroup.org/crisiswatch?utm\\_source=Sign+Up+to+Crisis+Group's+Email+Updates&utm\\_campaign=f5c344f057-EMAIL\\_CAMPAIGN\\_2018\\_08\\_01\\_08\\_00&utm\\_medium=email&utm\\_term=0\\_1dab8c11ea-f5c344f057-359787537-overview](https://www.crisisgroup.org/crisiswatch?utm_source=Sign+Up+to+Crisis+Group's+Email+Updates&utm_campaign=f5c344f057-EMAIL_CAMPAIGN_2018_08_01_08_00&utm_medium=email&utm_term=0_1dab8c11ea-f5c344f057-359787537-overview)

M. Roser, M. Nagdy, H. Ritchie. Terrorism. *Our World in Data*, January 2018. URL: <https://ourworldindata.org/terrorism>

P.D. Manrique et al. Generalized Gelation Theory Describes Onset of Online Extremist Support, *Physical Review Letters* (2018). URL: <https://phys.org/news/2018-08-physics-gels-formation-terrorist-groups.html>

Terrorism in America after 9/11. *New America*, 2018. URL: <https://www.newamerica.org/in-depth/terrorism-in-america/part-i-overview-terrorism-cases-2001-today/>

Concern at potential risks posed by the forthcoming release of imprisoned FTFs. *CTED Trend Alert*, July 2018.



URL: [https://www.un.org/sc/ctc/wp-content/uploads/2018/07/Trends\\_Alert\\_July\\_2018.pdf](https://www.un.org/sc/ctc/wp-content/uploads/2018/07/Trends_Alert_July_2018.pdf)

M. Liem, S. Kuipers, J. Sciarone. Terrorist threats in the Netherlands. Risk perception and possibilities for risk communication. Summary. *ISGA Report*, 2018. URL: [https://www.wodc.nl/binaries/2864\\_Summary\\_tcm28-313443.pdf](https://www.wodc.nl/binaries/2864_Summary_tcm28-313443.pdf)

N. Freier. The darker shade of gray: a new war unlike any other. CSIS, July 27, 2018. URL: <https://www.csis.org/analysis/darker-shade-gray-new-war-unlike-any-other>

M. Mustafa, Z. Yusa. Malaysia's new terror threat: women acting as 'lone wolf' operatives. *Benar News*. July 24, 2018. URL: <https://www.benarnews.org/english/news/malaysian/women-terror-07242018160131.html>

Brief summary 2017 report of the Protection of the Constitution. Facts and Trends. *Federal Ministry of the Interior, Building and Community*, July 2018. URL: <https://www.verfassungsschutz.de/embed/annual-report-2017-summary.pdf>

P. Southworth. On-the-run British terrorist Samantha Lewthwaite known as The White Widow 'is recruiting suicide bombers to attack Spanish beaches this summer.' *Daily Mail Online*, July 15, 2018. URL: [http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-5955915/The-White-Widow-recruiting-suicide-bombers-attack-Spanish-beaches-summer.html?ito=social-twitter\\_dailymailUK](http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-5955915/The-White-Widow-recruiting-suicide-bombers-attack-Spanish-beaches-summer.html?ito=social-twitter_dailymailUK)

Changing patterns in terrorism. *ControlRisks*, June 18, 2018. URL: <https://www.controlrisks.com/our-thinking/insights/reports/changing-patterns-in-terrorism>

D. Harris. Ex-ISIS- man: next big attack will be by child in Europe. *The Clarion Project*, July 9, 2018. URL: <https://clarionproject.org/ex-isis-man-next-big-attack-will-be-by-child-in-europe/>

International migration outlook 2018. OESO, June 20, 2018. URL: <http://www.oecd.org/migration/international-migration-outlook-1999124x.htm>

F.G.Hoffman. Conflict in the 21<sup>st</sup> century: the rise of hybrid wars. Arlington, Virginia: *Potomac Institute for Policy Studies*, December 2017. URL: [http://www.potomacinstitute.org/images/stories/publications/potomac\\_hybridwar\\_0108.pdf](http://www.potomacinstitute.org/images/stories/publications/potomac_hybridwar_0108.pdf)

The evolving terrorist threat. Implications for global security. Santa Monica: RAND, July 7, 2018. URL: [https://www.rand.org/pubs/conf\\_proceedings/CF370.conference-welcome.html](https://www.rand.org/pubs/conf_proceedings/CF370.conference-welcome.html)

N. Redman, A. Voronkova. Armed conflict survey 2018: revisions and review. *Armed Conflict Survey 2018, IISS*, July 4, 2018. URL: <https://www.iiss.org/blogs/analysis/2018/07/revisions-and-review>

Armed conflict survey 2018. *IISS*, July 2018. URL: <https://www.iiss.org/publications/armed-conflict-survey/acs-2018-launch>

S. De Spiegeleire, K. de Bruijne, F. Bekkers, M. Meijnders, T. Sweijs. Stille voor de storm? Strategische Monitor 2017-2018. *The Hague Centre for Strategic Studies, Clingendael*, 2018. URL: [https://www.clingendael.org/sites/default/files/2018-04/Strategische\\_Monitor\\_2017\\_2018.pdf](https://www.clingendael.org/sites/default/files/2018-04/Strategische_Monitor_2017_2018.pdf)

## 12. Also Worth Reading

J. Snell. The death of truth: not wrong, but not particularly original. *The New Arab*, August 3, 2018. URL: <https://www.alaraby.co.uk/english/comment/2018/8/3/review-the-death-of-truth-by-michiko-kakutani>

T. Durden. Retired Green Beret explains how the coming 'global state' is being reached. *Zerohedge*, August 6, 2018; URL: <https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2018-08-06/retired-green-beret-explains-how-coming-global-state-being-reached>

Y. Noah Harari: 'The idea of free information is extremely dangerous.' *The Guardian*, August 5, 2018.

URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/culture/2018/aug/05/yuval-noah-harari-free-information-extremely-dangerous-interview-21-lessons>

J. Camp. Decisions are emotional, not logical: the neuroscience behind decision-making. *Big Think*, 2017. URL: [https://bigthink.com/experts-corner/decisions-are-emotional-not-logical-the-neuroscience-behind-decision-making?utm\\_campaign=Echobox&utm\\_medium=Social&utm\\_source=Twitter - Echobox=1533059484](https://bigthink.com/experts-corner/decisions-are-emotional-not-logical-the-neuroscience-behind-decision-making?utm_campaign=Echobox&utm_medium=Social&utm_source=Twitter-Echobox=1533059484)

P. Ratner. The most dangerous philosopher in the world. *Big Think*, 2017. URL: <https://bigthink.com/paul-ratner/the-dangerous-philosopher-behind-putins-strategy-to-grow-russian-power-at-americas-expense>

C. Aydin. There is no Muslim world. *Aeon*, August 1, 2018. URL: <https://aeon.co/essays/the-idea-of-a-muslim-world-is-both-modern-and-misleading>

D. Herbjørnsrud. The real Battle of Vienna. *Aeon*, July 24, 2018. URL: [https://aeon.co/essays/the-battle-of-vienna-was-not-a-fight-between-cross-and-crescent?utm\\_medium=feed&utm\\_source=feedburner&utm\\_campaign=Feed:+AeonMagazineEssays+\(Aeon+Magazine+Essays\)](https://aeon.co/essays/the-battle-of-vienna-was-not-a-fight-between-cross-and-crescent?utm_medium=feed&utm_source=feedburner&utm_campaign=Feed:+AeonMagazineEssays+(Aeon+Magazine+Essays))

Tipping point for large-scale social change. *Science Daily*, June 7, 2018. URL: <https://www.sciencedaily.com/releases/2018/06/180607141009.htm>

E.A. de Landmeter. The relevance of Clausewitz's 'On War' to today's conflicts. *Militaire Spectator*, July 26, 2018. URL: <https://www.militairespectator.nl/thema/strategie/artikel/relevance-clausewitzs-war-todays-conflicts>

T. Durden. First assassination markets appear on prediction platform Augur. *ZeroHedge*, July 25, 2018. URL: <https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2018-07-25/first-assassination-markets-appear-prediction-platform-augur>

J. O'Neill. The evolution of global governance. *Project Syndicate*, July 17, 2018. URL: <https://www.project-syndicate.org/podcasts/the-evolution-of-global-governance>

S. Poole. From Fortnite to Love Island: how the 'fight to the death' defines our times. *The Guardian*, July 16, 2018. URL: <https://www.theguardian.com/games/2018/jul/16/from-fortnite-to-love-island-how-the-battle-royale-fight-to-the-death-came-to-define-our-times>

H. Hardt. Lessons learned, lessons forgotten? Updating the way NATO learns. *War on the Rocks*, July 10, 2018. URL: <https://warontherocks.com/2018/07/lessons-learned-lessons-forgotten-updating-the-way-nato-learns/>

Battlefield of the future: 21<sup>st</sup> century warfare issues – air theory for the 21<sup>st</sup> century, cyber war biological weapons and germ warfare, new era warfare. *Independently published*, 2017, 158p. URL: <http://www.tobem.com/cyberwar/battlefield-of-the-future-21st-century-warfare-issues-air-theory-for-the-21st-century-cyberwar-biological-weapons-and-germ-warfare-new-era-warfare/>

**About the Compiler:** Berto Jongman is Assistant Editor of 'Perspectives on Terrorism'. He is a former Senior Military Intelligence Analyst and currently an International Consultant on CBRN issues. A sociologist by training, he also worked in the civilian sector for Swedish and Dutch research institutes. Drs. A.J. Jongman was the recipient of the Golden Candle Award for his 'World Conflict & Human Rights Maps', published by PIOOM. He is editor of the volume 'Contemporary Genocides: Causes, Cases, Consequences' (Leiden: PIOOM, 1996) and has also contributed to various editions of 'Political Terrorism', the award-winning handbook of terrorism research, edited by Alex P. Schmid.

---

## Conference Monitor/Calendar of Events

Compiled by Reinier Bergema

The Terrorism Research Initiative (TRI), in its mission to provide a platform for academics and practitioners in the field of terrorism and counter-terrorism, compiles an online calendar, listing recent and upcoming academic and professional conferences, symposia and similar events that are directly or indirectly relevant to the readers of *Perspectives on Terrorism*. The calendar includes academic and (inter-) governmental conferences, professional expert meetings, civil society events and educational programs. The listed events are organised by a wide variety of governmental and non-governmental institutions, including several key (counter) terrorism research centres and institutes.

We encourage readers to contact the journal's Assistant Editor for Conference Monitoring, Reinier Bergema, and provide him with relevant information, preferably in the same format as the items listed below. He can be reached at <[r.bergema@terrorismanalysts.com](mailto:r.bergema@terrorismanalysts.com)>.

### August 2018

#### **A Regional Stabilizer or a Troublemaker? A Role Theory Approach to Turkish Foreign Policy**

*National Consortium for the Study of Terrorism and Responses to Terrorism (START)*

1 August, Baltimore, United States

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@START\\_UMD](#)

#### **View on Africa: Boko Haram More Dangerous After Split?**

*Institute for Security Studies*

1 August, Addis Ababa, Ethiopia

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@issafrica](#)

#### **Living With Genocide: Four Years After ISIS Attacked**

*Hudson Institute*

3 August, Washington D.C., United States

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@HudsonInstitute](#)

#### **Trajectories of Radicalisation and Deradicalisation**

*University of Queensland*

-5 August, Queensland, Australia

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@UQ\\_News](#)

#### **Violent Extremism, Terrorism, and the Internet: Present and Future Trends**

*VOX-Pol*

20-22 August, Amsterdam, The Netherlands

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@VOX\\_Pol](#)

#### **Advanced Summer Programme: Preventing, Detecting and Responding to the Violent Extremist Threat**

*Leiden University Centre for Professional Learning*

20-24 August, The Hague, The Netherlands

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@UniLeidenCPL](#)

#### **Advanced Summer Programme on Countering Terrorism Within a Rule of Law Framework**

*International Centre for Counter Terrorism & Asser Instituut*

27-31 August, The Hague, The Netherlands

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@ICCT\\_TheHague](#); [@TMCAsser](#)

---

## **Training Seminar on Anti-Money Laundering and Combating the Financing of Terrorism in Kazakhstan**

*Organization for Security and Co-operation in Europe (OSCE)*

27-28 August, Almaty, Kazakhstan

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@OSCE](#)

## **IDSIA-IPAG Conclave on “The Digital Age, Cyber Space, and Social Media: The Challenges of Security & Radicalization”**

*Institute for Defence Studies and Analyses*

28 August

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@IDSIAIndia](#)

## **The Polythink Syndrome: U.S. Foreign Policy Decisions on 9/11, Afghanistan, Iraq, Iran, Syria, and ISIS**

*Macquarie University*

30 August, Macquarie, Australia

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@Macquarie\\_Uni](#)

## **114th APSA Annual Meeting & Exhibition**

*American Political Science Association*

30 August – 2 September, Boston, United States

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@APSAtweets](#)

## **High Level Panel: The Use of International Terrorist Watch Lists**

*International Centre for Counter-Terrorism*

31 August, The Hague, The Netherlands

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@ICCT\\_TheHague](#)

## **September 2018**

### **18<sup>th</sup> World Summit on Counter-Terrorism**

*The International Institute for Counter-Terrorism (ICT)*

3-6 September, Herzliya, Israel

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@ICT\\_org](#)

### **The Dynamics of Change in the Pakistan-Afghanistan Region: Politics, (Dis)integration and Reformation in the Borderland**

*University of Peshawar*

4-5 September, Peshawar, Pakistan

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: *n/a*

### **Yemen: The Forgotten War**

*Studium Generale; Leiden University College Research Centre*

5 September, The Hague, The Netherlands

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@sgleiden](#)

### **Critical Studies on Terrorism Annual Conference 2018**

*BISA Critical Studies on Terrorism Working Group*

5-6 September, Leeds, United Kingdom

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: *n/a*

## **A Weapon of War? Sexual Violence in the Syrian Conflict**

*Chatham House*

6 September, London, United Kingdom

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@ChathamHouse](#)

## **12<sup>th</sup> Annual International Conference: Trauma, Cohesion and Security: Ongoing and Emerging Themes on Political Violence and Terrorism**

*Society for Terrorism Research*

6-7 September, Liverpool, United Kingdom

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@SocTerRes](#)

## **TARTIS Seminar Series on Political Violence: Mia Bloom**

*John Jay College of Criminal Justice*

7 September, New York, United States

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@JohnJayCollege](#)

## **RAN Expert Meeting: Learning from Adjacent Fields: Gangs**

*Radicalisation Awareness Network (RAN) EXIT*

10-11 September, Copenhagen, Denmark

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@RANEurope](#)

## **ISIS in Iraq. The Rise, Fall (and Future) of a Terrorist Group**

*Italian Institute for International Political Studies (ISPI)*

11 September, Milan, Italy

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@ispionline](#)

## **RAN Study Visit: Prevention of Radicalisation in Asylum Seeker and Refugee Communities**

*Radicalisation Awareness Network (RAN)*

11-12 September, Malmo, Sweden

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@RANEurope](#)

## **National Policing Summit**

*Informa*

17-18 September, Canberra, Australia

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@informa\\_Oz](#)

## **Syria, Libya and Yemen: The MENA Crises' Outcome**

*Italian Institute for International Political Studies (ISPI)*

18 September, Moscow, Russia

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@ispionline](#)

## **Resolve Network 2018 Global Forum**

*RESOLVE Network & United States Institute of Peace*

19 September, Washington D.C., United States

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@resolvenet](#); [@USIP](#)

## **2018 Stockholm Security Conference**

*Stockholm International Peace Research Institute (SIPRI)*

19-20 September, Stockholm, Sweden

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@sipriorg](#)



## **RAN Expert Meeting: Optimising Triple P: Police – Prison – Probation**

*Radicalisation Awareness Network (RAN) POL, RAN P&P*

20-21 September, Dublin, Ireland

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@RANEurope](#)

## **RAN Expert Meeting: The Role of “Informal Actors” in Preventing Violent Extremism**

*Radicalisation Awareness Network (RAN) C&N*

20-21 September, Helsinki, Finland

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@RANEurope](#)

## **RAN Expert Meeting: Delivering Testimonials Effectively**

*Radicalisation Awareness Network (RAN) NVT*

20-21 September, Amsterdam, The Netherlands

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@RANEurope](#)

## **TARTIS Seminar Series on Political Violence: Hammad Sheikh**

*John Jay College of Criminal Justice*

21 September, New York, United States

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@JohnJayCollege](#)

## **Securing the Homeland Through Acquisition and Technology**

*RAND Corporation*

24-25 September, Arlington, United States

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@RANDCorporation](#)

## **Counter Terrorism / Attacking the Network (AtN) Course**

*Centre of Excellence Defence against Terrorism*

24 September – 5 October, Madrid, Spain

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: n/a

## **Tackling Radicalisation in Education Conference 2018**

*Inside Government*

27 September, London, United Kingdom

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: n/a

## **Cybersecurity and Cyberconflict: State of the Art Research Conference**

*ETH Zürich*

27-29 September, Zurich, Switzerland

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@eth](#)

## **RAN Expert Meeting: Working with Local Communities in CVE**

*Radicalisation Awareness Network (RAN) LOCAL, RAN YFC*

28 September, Berlin, Germany

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@RANEurope](#)

## **October 2018**

### **Jihadi Audiovisualities**

*Johannes Gutenberg University Mainz*

4-5 October, Mainz, Germany

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@uni\\_mainz](#)

**Congres Radicalisering en Extremisme [Dutch]**

*Studiecentrum voor Bedrijf en Overheid (SBO)*

9-10 October, The Hague, The Netherlands

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@SBO\\_nl](#)

**SEECAT (Special Equipment Exhibition & Conference for Anti-Terrorism) '18**

*SEECAT*

10-12 October, Tokyo, Japan

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: *n/a*

**TARTIS Seminar Series on Political Violence: Joby Warrick**

*John Jay College of Criminal Justice*

12 October, New York, United States

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@JohnJayCollege](#)

**Terrorism Experts Conference**

*Centre of Excellence Defence against Terrorism*

16-17 October, Ankara, Turkey

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: *n/a*

**Film, Public Diplomacy and the Arab-Israeli Conflict: Historical and International Perspectives**

*University of Southern California*

16-18 October, Los Angeles, United States

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@usc](#)

**The Rise of a Transnational Radical Right in Europe**

*Center for Research on Extremism (C-REX) at the University of Oslo*

18 October, Oslo, Norway

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@CrexUiO](#)

**13th Homeland Security Week**

*Homeland Security Week*

22-24 October, Hyattsville, United States

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@DefenseInsights](#)

**Terrorism and Media Course**

*Centre of Excellence Defence against Terrorism*

22-26 October, *tba*

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: *n/a*

**RAN Expert Meeting: Right-Wing Extremism and Schools**

*Radicalisation Awareness Network (RAN) EDU*

23-24 October, Berlin, Germany

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@RANEurope](#)

**2018 European Intelligence and Security Informatics Conference**

*Blekinge Institute of Technology*

23-25 October, Karlskrona, Sweden

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@BTHInformation](#)

**RAN Study Visit 'Learning from Adjacent Fields: Exploring the Relation between Hooliganism and Extremism'***Radicalisation Awareness Network (RAN)*

25-26 October, Poland

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@RANEurope](#)**RAN Expert Meeting: Prisoner Society***Radicalisation Awareness Network (RAN) P&P*

25-26 October, Milan, Italy

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@RANEurope](#)**RAN Expert Meeting: Multi-problem Target Group: The Influence of Mental Health Disorders and Substance Abuse on Exit Work***Radicalisation Awareness Network (RAN) P&P*

30-31 October, Zagreb, Croatia

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@RANEurope](#)**November 2018****Border Security, Refugees and CT Course***Centre of Excellence Defence against Terrorism*5-9 November, *tba*Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: *n/a***International Policing and Security pre-Conference Workshops***Charles Sturt University*

5-6 November, Sydney, Australia

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@charlessturtuni](#)**International Policing and Security Conference 2018***Charles Sturt University*

7-8 November, Sydney, Australia

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@charlessturtuni](#)**Istanbul Security 2018: Security of the Future***Turkish Asian Center for Strategic Studies*

7-9 November, Istanbul, Turkey

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: *n/a***TARTIS Seminar Series on Political Violence: Steve Coll***John Jay College of Criminal Justice*

9 November, New York, United States

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@JohnJayCollege](#)**International Cyber Security and Intelligence Conference & Exhibition***ICSIC Canada*

14-15 November, Vaughan, Canada

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@icsic\\_2017](#)

## **Bundeskriminalamt Autumn Conference**

*Bundeskriminalamt*

20-21 November, Wiesbaden, Germany

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@bka](#)

## **Nordic Conference on Research on Violent Extremism: Theory and Practice**

*Center for Research on Extremism (C-REX) at the University of Oslo*

29-30 November, Oslo, Norway

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: [@CrexUiO](#)

## **Reconstructing Neighborhoods of War: Beirut, Warsaw, Dresden, Aleppo et al.**

*Orient-Institut Beirut*

29 November – 1 December, Beirut, Lebanon

Website: [visit](#) | Twitter: *n/a*

**About the Compiler:** **Reinier Bergema** is a Strategic Analyst at The Hague Centre for Strategic Studies (HCSS). His research interests include, inter alia, radicalisation and Dutch (jihadist) foreign fighters. He is project leader of HCSS' Jihadist Foreign Fighter Monitor (#JihFFMON).

---

## Announcements

### Announcement by the TRI Thesis Award Jury

by Alex P. Schmid

Since 2014, the Terrorism Research Initiative (TRI) has annually awarded a prize for the best doctoral dissertation in the field of terrorism and counter-terrorism studies. The jury currently consists of Prof. James Forest, Prof. Clark McCauley, Prof. Edwin Bakker and Prof. em. Alex P. Schmid (chairman). The criteria which the jury set as quality standards include that deserving theses must demonstrate originality in terms of introducing new data, theory or methodology and that award-worthy theses manifest novelty/uniqueness in their findings. Of the theses submitted in 2017, three met these criteria better than the others and ended as finalists:

Dr. Nicole Tishler. *Fake Terrorism: Examining Terrorists' Resort to Hoaxing as a Mode of Attack*. Carleton University, 2017.

Dr. Vera Mironova. *From Freedom Fighters to Jihadists Non-State Armed Groups' Human Resources*. University of Maryland, 2017.

Dr. Dara Conduit. *Breaking the Shackles of 1982: The Syrian Muslim Brotherhood in the 2011 Uprising*. Monash University, 2017.

The jury was impressed by all three doctoral dissertations but ultimately decided that the award for the best thesis of the year 2017 in the field of terrorism and counter-terrorism studies should go to Nicole Tishler whose thesis covers a real gap in our understanding of terrorism in a magistral way. The jury was also impressed by the thesis of Vera Mironova whose field research in a number of ongoing civil wars was extraordinarily courageous and produced illuminating results. The third finalist is Dr. Dara Conduit who, based on a wide array of Arabic and other sources, revisited and reconstructed the role of the Muslim Brotherhood in the Syrian conflict.

The jury wishes to congratulate the three finalists for their achievement. The winner, Dr. Nicole Tishler, will receive a check of US \$ 1,000.- and a formal award certificate from the Terrorism Research Initiative. The other two finalists will receive a formal award certificate, signed by the president of TRI, Robert Wesley.

While the main findings of the winning thesis by Dr. Nicole Tishler have been summarised in the opening article of the current issue of *Perspectives on Terrorism*, an Abstract of the thesis of Dara Conduit can be found below, alongside some passages from the cover letter with which Vera Mironova submitted her thesis to the jury.

The deadline for submissions for the next competition for the TRI Thesis Award 2018 is 31 March 2019. Conditions remain the same as in previous years

(see: <http://www.terrorismanalysts.com/pt/index.php/pot/article/view/494/pdf>).

### From the Cover letter of Vera Mironova introducing her Dissertation:

As of the first part of 2018, the Syrian Civil War is the bloodiest ongoing conflict in the world, and the many attempts to bring the struggle to an end have been ineffective at best and counterproductive at worst. One central reason this war has been so protracted is the number of armed factions involved. As the American Chairman of



the Joint Chiefs of Staff, General Martin Dempsey, commented in 2013: "Syria is not about choosing between two sides, but rather about choosing one among many sides." This multifactional front is a growing military trend in conflicts. Two-thirds of all civil wars between 1989 and 2003 involved more than one rebel group fighting against the government, and since that time, the number of armed groups per civil war is constantly increasing. (...) And although academics and policy-makers have accumulated a substantial body of knowledge about the interaction between groups fighting on opposite sides of the frontline, the internal dynamics between rebel factions and, more specifically, the role ideology plays in these dynamics is not understood as well, which makes choosing a group to support a dangerous guessing game. (...)

And while previous research has looked at this problem from militaristic or religious points of view, my goal is to contribute to understanding how internal competition between rebel factions works and what makes a rebel group successful. I will do this by employing labor market theory and comparing, among other important factors, the human resource policies of different groups. This entails not only looking at the groups, but also the individual fighters. It's difficult to understand the factions inside rebel forces without understanding the group's human resources; no armed group can be successful without qualified manpower. Therefore, groups fighting for the same goal within a rebel bloc are also competing for the same potential members, and it is a group's policies that determine their recruiting, and ultimately their overall, success. And in understanding which policies are successful, it is also important to understand the fighters these groups recruit. First, what decision making process leads prospective fighters to take up arms? And then, once they choose to fight, how do they choose a group to fight with?

In this dissertation, I will explain what I've discovered about different fighters' decision-making processes, step by step. I show that after the initial decision to take up arms (which is based on individual grievances), fighters view armed groups as institutions and make the decision to join or switch groups by comparing their capabilities. The groups that are the best organized internally become the most popular with fighters. At the same time, once a group becomes popular (its supply of fighters exceeds group demand), it is in danger of decreasing the quality of its manpower and its conversion capability. In this case, adopting strict rules grounded in an ideology ensures that only the most dedicated people are in its ranks. Individuals joining for reasons other than dedication to the group's goal will think twice before joining because membership requires a great deal of individual sacrifices. However, one side effect of using ideology that way is attracting people more interested in ideology than in actual goal of the group: power. Those people not only waste group resources, but their presence is dangerous and leads to internal conflicts. So to be the most effective, a group has to strike a delicate balance between using ideology as a screening mechanism and preventing it from attracting fighters who negatively affect a groups' military and political strategies.

I illustrate my theory with data based on more than 600 interviews and a focus group conducted with local and foreign members of different armed groups on the Syrian frontlines - ranging from the moderate Free Syrian Army (FSA) to an al-Qaeda affiliate, Jabhat al-Nusra, and ISIS - and a dataset of human resource policies from 40 armed groups based on qualitative interviews with group leaders. I also conducted in-depth interviews with members of an ultra-radical sect inside of ISIS, who are currently in hiding. Most previous evidence in insurgency violence literature is post hoc, relying on retrospective interviews of survivors or an individual fighter's online footprint. My data, drawn from in-person surveys and interviews on the frontlines of the ongoing conflict, affords information gathered in near real-time, avoids survivorship bias, and also sheds light on the intentions of fighters in making particular decisions. My year embedded with Iraqi Special Operations Forces for the Mosul Operation against ISIS allowed me to further confirm these findings through ethnographic research.

### ***Abstract of Dara Conduit's Dissertation***

The Syrian Muslim Brotherhood was one of the best-known Syrian opposition groups on the eve of the 2011 Syrian uprising. It immediately involved itself across the emerging opposition landscape, and pledged to uphold the uprising's democratic goals. Although the Brotherhood's political platforms had supported democratic

principles for more than six decades, it is more often associated with violence and zealotry because of its involvement in the infamous 1982 Hama massacre.

This thesis uses Debord's concept of the 'Spectacle' to show that the Hama massacre has become a Spectacle of history, where the scale of the event created a mythology that made it difficult to separate fact from rumour, and led to the Brotherhood becoming indistinguishable from the memory of the event. This led the conventional narrative on the Brotherhood after 1982 to consistently depict the group as violent, undemocratic and dogmatic, regardless of the Brotherhood's pre- and post-1982 behaviour or its contemporary character. Thus, Hama became seen as the example *par excellence* of the Brotherhood's nature.

This thesis re-examines the history of the Syrian Muslim Brotherhood by asking: 'to what extent does the Brotherhood's history influence the group's role in the 2011 uprising?' It investigates whether the 1982 Hama uprising has skewed interpretations of the movement, and examines the role that the group is playing in the current Syrian conflict. Using a conceptual framework based on the contentious politics literature, buttressed by the lessons of the political organisations and terrorism literature, as well as interviews with Brotherhood and opposition members, Arabic-language documents and archival research, it is shown that the Syrian Muslim Brotherhood is neither as violent nor as undemocratic as the Hama uprising implied.

A number of key observations are made in the thesis. First, the Brotherhood has been deeply scarred by its experience as an opposition group under the Syrian Ba'th authoritarian regime. Thus, while the Brotherhood's operating context has changed significantly since 2011, it in many ways still behaves as a group operating within an authoritarian environment. Second, the Syrian Muslim Brotherhood has acquired deep flaws throughout its history including a reputation for opportunism that has prevented it from achieving its much-anticipated political rehabilitation in the current conflict. Finally, although the Hama Spectacle bears little resemblance to reality, the Hama uprising itself remained a central influence. Indeed, the memory of 1982, including the large loss of civilian life, the deviation from the group's long-held goals and the decades of suffering that followed, continued to guide the Brotherhood's decision-making process through the Syrian uprising. In this regard, the Brotherhood remains shackled to the events of 1982 that have led to a stunting of its political abilities and an impediment to its ambitions for political rehabilitation through participation in the current crisis.

---

## Announcement

# Call for Contributors to Handbook of Terrorism Prevention and Preparedness

by Alex P. Schmid

The mission of the Terrorism Research Initiative (TRI) is to 'Enhance Security through Collaborative Research'. As one of the founders and directors of TRI, and as Editor-in-Chief of its online journal *Perspectives on Terrorism*, I constantly look for new ways to fulfil this commitment. For many years, I have had the desire to produce a *Handbook of Terrorism Prevention*. However, when I was Officer-in-Charge of the Terrorism Prevention Branch of the United Nations Office on Drugs and Crime (UNODC) from 1999 to 2005, I did not have the mandate, money or time to write or edit such a major work. Now that I am semi-retired, I finally am in a position to do so.

I am writing to let you know that I am currently preparing a *Handbook of Terrorism Prevention and Preparedness*. This volume should bring the best available insights and practices together in a one-stop volume to be published in the 'Living References' *SpringerLink* series, which allows for continual updating of the electronic version of the volume (in addition to the initial paper version). The *Handbook* will contain 32 chapters (each ca. 30 pages long), from the hand of experts, while three chapters will be written by the editor (see Table of Contents below).

This unique handbook will fill a void in the literature on terrorism. While there are good handbooks on crime and on conflict-prevention, a similar comprehensive and up-to-date volume in the field of counter-terrorism has been lacking. The individual chapters of the *Handbook of Terrorism Prevention and Preparedness* will cover a wide range of topics and also integrate lessons from related fields. The concluding chapter will outline an ambitious agenda for a new policy of terrorism prevention and preparedness by the editor. The expected publication date is 1 January 2020.

With this call, the editor is inviting expert contributors who can authoritatively cover specific aspects of prevention and preparedness as outlined in the table of contents below. If you are interested in becoming a contributor, you will be asked to write an *original* chapter specifically for this handbook. Each contribution should begin by a review of the existing literature on the specific topic selected. Empirical case studies of national, regional or subject-specific experiences can also be included. Each chapter should identify and evaluate good prevention and preparedness practices and conclude with evidence-based policy recommendations. The first draft of each chapter is to reach the editor by 1 August 2019. If you feel that you possess the required expertise (and can demonstrate it based on your publication record), I would like to hear from you and will then send you details about the project. You can reach the volume editor at [apschmid@terrorismanalysts.com](mailto:apschmid@terrorismanalysts.com).

## Table of Contents

### *Handbook of Terrorism Prevention and Preparedness*

1. Introduction: purpose and organisation of Handbook
2. Conceptual chapter: definitions, typologies and theories of prevention and preparedness

### **Part I: Lessons for Terrorism Prevention from Literature in Related Fields**

3. Contributions from the crime prevention literature for the prevention of terrorism
4. Contributions from the conflict prevention literature for the prevention of terrorism
5. Contributions from the military counter-insurgency literature for the prevention of

terrorism

6. Contributions from (inter-)governmental and private sector counter-terrorism manuals (incl. CVE) for terrorism prevention
7. Contributions from terrorists' own internal (and retrospective) writings that can be of use for terrorism prevention

## **Part II: Prevention of Radicalisation**

8. Prevention of radicalisation to terrorism in schools (incl. universities)
9. Prevention of radicalisation to terrorism in prisons
10. Prevention of radicalisation to terrorism in refugee camps and asylum centers
11. Prevention of radicalisation to terrorism in religious institutions ( esp. madrasa, mosques)
12. Prevention of radicalisation in Western Muslim diasporas
13. Prevention of radicalisation in social media on the Internet (including incitement to acts of terrorism)

## **Part III: Prevention of Preparatory Acts**

14. Prevention of recruitment to terrorism
15. Prevention of financing of terrorism
16. Prevention of cross-border movements of terrorists (border security)
17. Prevention of the procurement of arms and explosives by terrorists
18. Prevention of CBRN materials and substances getting into terrorist hands
19. Prevention of (ab-) use of mass media by terrorists
20. Prevention of (ab-) use of the Internet for terrorist plotting

## **Part IV. Prevention of, and Preparedness for, Terrorist Attacks**

- 21.. Prevention of low-tech, single actor attacks
22. Prevention of individual gun- and knife-based assassinations by terrorists
23. Prevention of bombing attacks by terrorists (incl. IED and VBIED)
24. Prevention of kidnappings and hostage-takings by terrorists
25. Prevention of suicide attacks by terrorists
- 26.. Prevention of terrorist attacks on public transport systems (incl. hijackings)
27. Prevention of terrorist massacres during major public events
28. Prevention of terrorist attacks on critical national infrastructures
29. Prevention of cyber attacks by terrorists

## **Part V. Preparedness and Consequence Management**

30. Prevention of lasting traumatisation in direct and indirect victims of terrorism

31. Prevention of public panic in the wake of terrorist incidents (incl. strengthening resilience)
32. Prevention of major economic disruptions following acts of terrorism (e.g. on tourism industry)
33. Prevention of revenge acts and vigilantism in response to terrorist acts and campaigns
34. Prevention of human rights - and international humanitarian law- violations by governments while combating terrorism
35. Conclusion: terrorism prevention and preparedness – an agenda for action.



## About *Perspectives on Terrorism*

*Perspectives on Terrorism* (PoT) is a joint publication of the Terrorism Research Initiative (TRI), headquartered in Vienna, Austria, and the Institute of Security and Global Affairs (ISGA) of Leiden University, Campus The Hague. PoT is published six times per year as a free, independent, scholarly peer-reviewed online journal available at <https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/perspectives-on-terrorism>

PoT seeks to provide a platform for established scholars as well as academics and professionals entering the interdisciplinary fields of Terrorism-, Political Violence- and Conflict Studies.

The editors invite researchers and readers to:

- present their perspectives on the prevention of, and response to, terrorism and related forms of violent conflict;
- submit to the journal accounts of evidence-based, empirical scientific research and analyses;
- use the journal as a forum for debate and commentary on issues related to the above.

*Perspectives on Terrorism* has sometimes been characterised as ‘nontraditional’ in that it dispenses with some of the rigidities associated with commercial print journals. Topical articles can be published at short notice and reach, through the Internet, a much larger audience than subscription-fee based paper journals. Our on-line journal also offers contributors a higher degree of flexibility in terms of content, style and length of articles – but without compromising professional scholarly standards.

The journal’s Research Notes, Special Correspondence, Op-Eds and other content are reviewed by members of the Editorial Board, while its Articles are peer-reviewed by outside academic experts and professionals. While aiming to be policy-relevant, PT does not support any partisan policies regarding (counter-) terrorism and waging conflicts. Impartiality, objectivity and accuracy are guiding principles that we require contributors to adhere to. They are responsible for the content of their contributions and retain the copyright of their publication.

### ***The Editorial Team of Perspectives on Terrorism consists of:***

Prof. em. Alex P. Schmid, Editor-in-Chief

Prof. James J.F. Forest, Co-Editor

M.Sc. Christine Boelema Robertus, Associate Editor for IT

Prof. Gregory Miller, Associate Editor

Dr. John Morrison, Associate Editor

Dr. Bart Schuurman, Associate Editor

Dr. Aaron Y. Zelin, Associate Editor

Dr. Joshua Sinai, Books Reviews Editor

Dr. Judith Tinnes, Information Resources Editor

Drs. Berto Jongman, Assistant Editor

Reinier Bergema, Assistant Editor for Conference Monitoring

Jodi Pomeroy, Editorial Assistant

Dr. Ryan Scrivens, Associate Editor for Theses